

Copied from "The Early Settlers of Vermillion Co., Ind."  
Clinton Library.

James Amerman, farmer, 5 miles north west  
of Clinton. Born in Ind. 1831. Settled in Verm.  
Co. in 1843. United Brethren. (MY GR. FATHER)

John W. Amerman, farmer, 5  $\frac{1}{4}$  miles north west  
of Clinton. Born in Ind. 1832. Settled in Verm.  
Co. in 1840. Republican. Methodist BRO. OF JAMES & PETER

Peter Amerman, <sup>JR.</sup> farmer,  $\frac{1}{4}$  mile east of St. Bernice  
Post Office. Born Verm. Co. in 1844. SON OF GT. GR. FATHER <sup>PETER</sup>

Richard Amerman 1825-1911 BRO. OF JOHN & JAMES

Anna Amerman (daug. of Richard) b. 1877. d. 1960.

" married to Will P. Leaming b. 1872. <sup>TAKEN FROM</sup> RIVERSIDE Cem.

Elias Andrews, farmer, 2 miles north of  
Clinton. Born in Ohio 1820. Settled in Verm. Co.  
1822. Republican. Presbyterian. BRO. OF WM. ANDREWS

William J. Andrews, farmer,  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile north of  
St. Bernice <sup>P.O.</sup>. Born Vermillion Co. in 1840. Republi-  
can. United Brethren. CLYDE'S FATHER.

George Andrews, farmer,  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile west of St.  
Bernice Post Office. Born Verm. Co. in 1844.

Republican. BRO. OF GRANDMA-<sup>MARY</sup> ELIZABETH ANDREWS AMERMAN

Henry Andrews, silversmith, 2 miles south west  
of St. Bernice P.O. Born Verm. Co. 1849. Republican.

ALSO BRO. OF GR. MOTHER M. ELIZABETH ANDREWS AMERMAN.

Mary C. Focannon, 1 mile E. of St. Bernice.

HELT TWP.

Born in Virginia in 1815. Settled in Verm.  
Co. in 1833. Democrat. Baptist. JOSEPH'S WIDOW

John Focannon, farmer, 1½ mile east of  
St. Bernice. Born Pa. 1815. Settled Verm. Co.  
in 1842. Democrat. Protestant. BRO. OF TILGHMAN.

J. C. Focannon<sup>JACOB.</sup>, farmer & grazier, 5½ miles  
S.E. of Dana. Born in Ohio in 1829. Settled  
in Vermillion Co. 1852. Democrat. Protestant.

BRO. OF TILGHMAN.

Tilghman Focannon, brick mason & plasterer,

HELT TWP.

¾ mile S.E. of St. Bernice. Born in Pa.  
in 1812. Settled in Vermillion Co. in 1842.

MY GREAT  
GRAND-FATHER

GEORGE.

G. W. Focannon, farmer, 1½ miles S.E. of  
St. Bernice. Born Verm. Co. 1842. Democrat.  
Protestant. (FATHER OF MINTER)

Columbus Focannon, farmer, 1 mile east  
of St. Bernice. Born in Verm. Co. 1843.  
Democrat. Protestant. SON OF JOSEPH

J. M. Focannon<sup>JAMES</sup>, carpenter, 1 mile east of  
St. Bernice. Born in Verm. Co. 1848.

Democrat. United Brethren. BRO. OF COLUMBUS

Mark Focannon, farmer ¾ mile E. of St. Bernice.  
Born Verm. Co. 1848. Dem. Protestant. BRO. OF TILGHMAN

Orval Fonnannon, carpenter,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  miles N. W. of Clinton. Born Vermillion Co. 1850. Democrat. Protestant.

W. L. Malone, farmer,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  miles south west of Dana. Born Ohio 1805. Settled in Verm. Co. 1824. Republican. Protestant.

Samuel W. Malone, dealer in stock & grain. Eugene. Born Ross Co. Ohio June 9, 1810. Came with parents Samuel & Mary (Lamb) to Verm. Co. in 1824. Dem. Settled in Helt town in 1827. Came to Eugene Co. and made his home. 455 acres and property in Eugene.

Richard Malone, farmer, 3 miles south east of Dana. Born Ohio 1816. Settled Verm. Co. in 1827. Protestant. Independent.

Wesley Malone, farmer,  $\frac{3}{4}$  mile east of Eugene. Born Verm. Co. in 1837. Republican.

James Malone, farmer, 3 miles south west of Eugene. Born Verm. Co. 1843.

Samuel G. Malone, farmer, 4 miles south west of Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1844. Republican. Protestant.

Silman Malone, farmer, 3 miles south east of Dana, Ind. Born 1854. Independent. Protestant.

Huron Malone, farmer, 3 miles south-east of Dana, Ind. Born Vermillion Co. 1856. Independent. Protestant.

John Malone, farmer, 2 miles south-east of Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1856. Protestant. Independent.

Scott Malone, married Miss Sarah Vannest one of the twins of John Vannest. Came from Ohio. Sarah Vannest born 1812.

Albert Malone, merchant, Clinton. Born Verm. Co. in 1847. Dem.

Sarah Malone, daug. of John <sup>Vannest</sup> ~~Malone~~ 1½ miles north west of Clinton. Born in Ohio 1812. Methodist. Wife of Scott Malone.

Catherine Vannest. Born 1813. Widow of John Settled Verm. Co. 1827. Methodist. Vannest.

George Vannest, farmer, ¾ mile N.W. of Clinton Post Office. Born Verm. Co. 1847.

Isaac Vannest, farmer 1½ miles N.W. of Clinton. Universalist. Democrat.

Isaac Vannest Jr., farmer, 1 mile N.W. of Clinton. Republican. Born Verm. Co. in 1851

Taylor Vannest, farmer, 1 mile N.W. of Clinton. Born Verm. Co. 1834. Republican. Methodist.



Alex Fonnannon, plasterer & farmer, 2 miles N. W. of Clinton. Born Verm. Co 1846. Democrat. BRO. OF T. JEFF FONCANNON. (GRANDPA)<sup>MY</sup>

Dr. Frank Fonnannon, native of Helt twp., practiced in this township but a short time then went to Emporia, Kansas.

Simson Taylor, farmer, 4½ miles west of Clinton. Born 1818 in Ind. Settled in Verm. Co. in 1851. Democrat. Christian (GT. GR. FATHER)<sup>MY</sup>

John F. Taylor, farmer, 3 miles S. W. of Clinton. Born 1816 in Ohio. Came to Verm. Co. 1833. Christian. BRO. OF SIMEON.

John Taylor, farmer, 4½ miles west of Clinton. Born Verm. Co. 1848. Democrat. Christian. SON OF SIMEON TAYLOR

W. M. Taylor general merchandising firm of Taylor & Bro. - Bono & Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1844. Democrat, Presbyterian.

J. M. Taylor, general merchandising firm of Taylor & Bro. - Bono & Dana, Ind. 3 miles South of Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1849. Democrat. Protestant.

Samford Taylor, farmer, 6 miles south-east of Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1847. Dem. Protestant.

J. W. Taylor, farmer, 6 miles N. E of Dana. Born Verm. Co. 1835. Republican. Protestant

N. E. Taylor, farmer. Bonds, 3 miles south of Dana. Born in Kentucky in 1823. Settled Verm. Co. 1839. Protestant. Democrat.

Elijah Wellman, farmer, 4 miles southeast of Dana. Born in Ohio. 1809. Settled Verm. Co. 1854. Democrat. Methodist.

W. B. Wellman, farmer, 4 miles southeast of Dana, Ind. Born in Ohio, 1846. Settled Verm. Co. 1854. Democrat. Methodist.

M.S. MEANS MARY V. AMERMAN SCHOLZ, DAUGHTER OF  
SHERMAN Wm. AMERMAN & CALLA LEONA FONCANNON } Clinton  
" b. Oct. 10, 1864 " b. Aug. 26, 1864 } Indiana.  
" d. May 26, 1942 " d. Aug. 13, 1942 }  
FAMILY RECORD

#4

MY ANCESTOR  
M.S. HUSBAND Dirck<sup>5</sup> Amerman (son of Albert<sup>4</sup> and Appolina Amerman)

(Date) (Town or Township) (County) (State)  
Born Sept. 28, 1759 Newburgh New York.  
Died Mar. 4, 1826 at Newburgh, N. Y. (Buried at "Old Town  
Married April 6, 1782 Cemetery" Newburgh, N. Y.)  
(1) at Mary Belknap.  
(2) REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER IN THE NEW YORK LINE  
(3) at to  
Father Albert<sup>4</sup> Amerman b. 1733, son of Dirck & Helena (Meis) Amerman  
Mother Appolina de la Montange b. 1741, daug of Thomas and Rebecca  
References: (Daugh of de la Montange)

WIFE ( ) Mary Belknap

Born Oct 4, 1763 at Newburgh, New York.  
Died Feb. 24, 1835 at  
Other marriages:  
( ) at to  
( ) at to  
Father Isaac Belknap b. 1733 in Woburn, Mass, Son of Lydia Stearns & Samuel  
Mother Bridget Richardson ( ) Belknap  
References:

CHILDREN (in order of birth):

i Name Henry Isaac Amerman

Born Jan. 17, 1783 at  
Died Mar 21, 1829 at Buried at "Old Town Burying Ground" Newburgh.  
Married Dec. 3, 1803 at Mary Caroline Dodge to ~~Isaac~~ Dodge N. Y.  
Reference: (daug. of Jane Wood and John Perkins Dodge)

ii Name Henry Amerman

Born Oct. 24, 1784 at  
Died at  
Married at to  
Reference:

MY ANCESTOR

M.S. iii Name Peter<sup>6</sup> Amerman

SEE p. #3  
Born Dec. 14, 1786 at Newburgh, New York.  
Died Apr. 28, 1892 at Thermillion Co., Ind. Buried High Cemetery.  
Married Feb 10, 1824 at Davies Co., Indiana to Margaret McKnight.  
Reference:

# CHILDREN OF *Dirck and Mary (Belknap) Amerman*

- iv Name *Mary Amerman*  
 Born *Dec 22, 1788* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- v Name *Jane Amerman*  
 Born *May 24, 1791* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married *Jan. 7, 1871* at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Nathaniel ~~Wheeler~~ Tucker.*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- vi Name *Stephen Amerman*  
 Born *Apr. 10, 1793* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married *Nov. 15, 1821* at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Esther Douglas.*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- vii Name *Chancy (or Chauncy) Amerman*  
 Born *Nov 9, 1795* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died *Oct 6, 1797* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- viii Name *Robert Amerman.*  
 Born *July 31, 1798* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died *Aug. 20, 1799* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- ix Name *Hugh Walsh Amerman*  
 Born *Apr. 19, 1800* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to *~~Mary~~ Nancy Wier*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- x Name *John Mason Amerman*  
 Born *Apr. 12, 1802* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died *May 8, 1885* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married *Sept 16, 1847* at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Martha Turner.*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

(Children Continuation) Sheet for Family Group #

Husbands full name - Dirck<sup>5</sup> Amerman { See page #4)  
Wifes full name. - Mary Belknap.

~~XI~~ Eliza Amerman

b. Aug. 1, 1805. bpt. June 8, 1806 Assc. Reformed Church  
Newburgh, New York.

Married - Theophilus Farrington.

## FAMILY RECORD

MY ANCESTOR  
M.S. HUSBANDAlbert<sup>4</sup> Amerman (son of Dirck<sup>3</sup> & Helena Amerman)

(Date) (Town or Township) (County) (State)  
 Born Feb. 9, 1733 Sourlands  New Jersey  
 Died Sept. 1, 1818 at Sourlands New Jersey  
 Married Dec. 9, 1758 Appolina de la Montange

REF.  
D.A.R.  
MAGAZINE

(1) AMERICAN REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER, SERVED AS A PRIVATE  
IN CAPT. JACOB TEN EYCK'S COMPANY, 1ST BAT. NEW JERSEY OF STATE TROOPS.

(3) SOLDIER IN COLONEL BRINCKERHOFF'S REGIMENT. - REF. WAR RECORDFather Dirck<sup>3</sup> Amerman (son of Albert and Goutje Amerman) NAT. ARCHIVESMother Helena Meis (daug. of Henry Meis)References: SERVED WITH CAPT. VROBNIS, 2ND BAT. SOMERSET CO. N.J.REF. Somerset Co. Hist. Adjutant, Strikers, List pp. 188-189. alsoDAR report, 1902 p. 374WIFE ( ) Appolina de la MontangeBorn apt. 9 AUG. 1741 at DUTCH CHURCH AT NEW YORKDied AUG. 2 - 1815 at

Other marriages:

( ) at to

( ) at to

Father Thomas de la Montange (son of Vincent de la Montange & Orientje Jona)Mother Rebecca Bruyn (or BRYANT or BRYAN)

References:

MY ANCESTOR

M.S. CHILDREN (in order of birth):

SEE i Name Derck<sup>5</sup> Amermanp. #4 Born Sept. 28, 1759 at Baptized 10-7-1759. (Dutch Reformed Church)Died Mar. 4, 1826 atMarried Apr. 6, 1782 at to Mary BelknapReference: "daughter of Isaac Belknap"  
SEE GROUP #17ii Name Thomas AmermanBorn Dec. 13, 1760 at Bpt. Dec. 17-1760

Died at

Married at to

Reference:

iii Name Henry AmermanBorn May 29, 1762 at Bpt. June 6, 1762

Died at

Married at to

Reference:

CHILDREN OF *Albert<sup>4</sup> and Appolina (de la Montange) Amerman.*

iv Name *Thomas Amerman*  
 Born *Oct 31, 1763* at *Bpt. Nov. 13, 1763*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

v Name *Peter Amerman*  
 Born *Aug 21, 1765* at *Bpt. Sept 1, 1765*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

vi Name *Helena Amerman*  
 Born *Mar. 3, 1767* at *Bpt. May 15, 1768*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

vii Name *Rebecca Amerman.*  
 Born *April 30, 1770* at *Bpt. May 18, 1770*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

viii Name *Gertrude Amerman.*  
 Born *Apr. 20, 1771.* at *Bpt. May 20, 1771*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

ix Name *Jane Amerman.*  
 Born *Nov. 19, 1772* at *Bpt. Dec. 6, 1772*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

x Name *Albert Amerman*  
 Born *Dec. 22, 1774* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

Children Continuation Sheet for family group #  
Husband's full name. Albert Amerman  
Wife's full name. Appolina de la Montagne.

XI Helena Amerman  
born - Aug. 11, 1776.  
DIED - Aug. 15, 1815

XII John Amerman  
born - July 19, 1778.

XIII Maria Amerman  
born - Aug. 8 - 1780

XIV Anna Amerman  
born - Oct. 8, 1783. Bpt. Mar. 13, 1784.

XV Isaac Amerman  
born - Oct. 2, 1786. Bpt. Mar. 18, 1787.



FAMILY RECORD

MY ANCESTOR

M. S. HUSBAND <sup>1</sup>Dick Amerman (son of Albert<sup>2</sup> and Geertje Amerman)

Born Sept. 11, 1705, Sourland, Somerset Co., New Jersey.  
Died Aug. 15, 1787 at New York City (will dated 11-15-1786 Pro. Mar. 19-1795).  
Married Helena Meis, Jan 13, 1732 (I have copy of his will.)  
(1) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(2) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(3) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
Father Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman (son of Dick Jansen & Aeltje Amerman)  
Mother Geertje Amerman (daug. of Theunis Amerman)  
References: \_\_\_\_\_

He bated for the American Army during the Revolution.

WIFE ( ) Helena Meis (or Meyer)

Born April 9, 1715 at \_\_\_\_\_  
Died June 4, 1807 at \_\_\_\_\_  
Other marriages: \_\_\_\_\_  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
Father Henry Meis (a Prussian) (a soldier)  
Mother \_\_\_\_\_  
References: \_\_\_\_\_

MY ANCESTOR

M. S. CHILDREN (in order of birth):

i Name Albert<sup>4</sup> Amerman

SEE P#5 Born Feb 9, 1733 at Sourland, Somerset Co., New Jersey.  
Died Sept. 1, 1818 at Handovered St., New York City, New York.  
Married Dec. 9, 1758 at \_\_\_\_\_ to Appolina de la Montange  
Reference: \_\_\_\_\_ (daug. of Thomas & Rebecca Bruyn de la Montange)  
SEE GROUP #9

ii Name Geertje Amerman

Born Sept. 7-11 1742 at N. York.  
Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

iii Name Geertje Amerman

Born Sept. 7-11 1745 at \_\_\_\_\_  
Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

CHILDREN OF *Dirck<sup>3</sup> and Helena (Meis) Amerman.*

- iv Name *Hendrick Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 1-13-1748* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- v Name *Jannetje Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 10-29-1749* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Conrad Ham.*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- vi Name *Geertje Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 3-11-1752* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- vii Name *Dirck Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 9-9-1753* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- viii Name *Samuel Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 9-4-1754* at *N.Y.*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- ix Name *Adrianus Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 10-27-1756* at *N.Y.*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_
- x Name *Adrianus Amerman*  
 Born *apt. 5-22-1759* at *N.Y.*  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

FAMILY RECORD

my ANCESTOR  
M<sup>5</sup> HUSBAND

Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman (son of Dirck<sup>1</sup> Jansen & Aeltje Amerman)  
(Date) (Town or Township) (County) (State)  
Born 1676 Flatlands, Long Island, Kings Co., New York.  
Died after 1737 at Sourland, Somerset County, New Jersey.  
Married Geertje Amman. 1698-1704  
(1) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(2) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(3) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
Father Dirck<sup>1</sup> Jansen Amerman  
Mother Aeltje Vander Beek (daug. of Dr. Paulus & Maria Thomas Vander Beek)  
References:

Albert appeared on assessment roll 1699. Member of Dutch Reformed Church of Freehold, Monmouth Co. N. J. Jun 1713. He also lived Squam, N. J. & New York City.

WIFE ( ) Geertje Amman. Theunis Ammack m. Lena Laen (Lene)

Born \_\_\_\_\_ at daug. of Jacob Thipens Laen and  
Died \_\_\_\_\_ at Elizabeth Barkalow. - NO PROOF  
Other marriages: OF LENA BEING THE MOTHER OF  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at GEERTJ. to \_\_\_\_\_  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ VARIANT SPELLING,

Father Theunis Amman [AMAK - AMACK - AUMACK - AUMOCKS -

Mother " " SON OF THEUNIS JANSE VAN AMACK

References: " " b. ~~16~~ FLATLANDS, LONG ISLAND, NEW YORK.

THEUNIS JANSE VAN AMACK NAMED AMONG THE CITIZENS WHO TOOK THE OATH OF ALLEGIANCE IN 1687, AND HAD BEEN IN AMERICA 14 YEARS.

CHILDREN (in order of birth): P. 100 "EARLY DUTCH SETTLERS OF MONMOUTH."

i Name Jannetie Amerman

Born apt. May 29, 1705 at Brooklyn, N. York.

Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_

Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_

Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

my ANCESTOR

m. <sup>5</sup> ii Name Dirck<sup>3</sup> Amerman

<sup>SEE</sup> Born Sept 14, 1705 at Sourland

<sup>p#6</sup> Died Aug. 15, 1787 at \_\_\_\_\_

Married Jan 17, 1732 at Sourland to Helena (Lena) Meis (Mey)  
Reference: daug. of Henry Meis.

iii Name Albert Amerman

Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_

Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_

Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_

Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

CHILDREN OF *Albert<sup>2</sup> and Geertje (Amman) Amerman*

iv Name *James (Jacobus) Amerman* of *Hillsborough twp. Somerset Co. N. J.*  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at *Will dated 6-27-1776. Pro. 2-1-1777.*  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Mariah Harder*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_ *daug. of Hendrick Harder.*  
*Will recorded Liber B. p. 72. N. J.*

v Name *John Amerman*  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Eva Duke*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

vi Name *Janis Amerman (of New York)*  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at *Will 9-4-1747. Probated 9-29-1750.*  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

vii Name *Powell Amerman*  
 Born *bpt. June 13, 1712* at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at *Will dated 4-5-1781. Pro. 1784.*  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to *Alida Reynersen*  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_ *daug. of Auke Reynersen.*

viii Name *Isaac Amerman*  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

ix Name \_\_\_\_\_  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

x Name \_\_\_\_\_  
 Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

# FAMILY RECORD

DERECK JANSE  
DIRCK JANS  
DIRK JANTZ  
DERECK AMERMAN  
DEREK JANSEN

#8

ALL ONE  
AND THE  
SAME.

my ANCESTOR  
m.f.

HUSBAND Derek Jansen Amerman

(Date) (Town or Township) (County) (State)  
Born Emmigrated from Amsterdam, Holland in 1650  
Died Jan 1723 at Flatlands, Kings County, Long Island, New York.  
Married Aeltje Vander Beek  
(1) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(2) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
(3) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_

Father He came to America as a child but nothing has been found to  
Mother indicate in whose family he traveled and no trace of his origin.

References: Will dated Sept 20, 1709. Pro. Feb 1, 1723. (p. 438. L.B. 9. N.Y. SURR. OFF.)

Member of Reformed Dutch Church of Flatlands. Deacon 1682. Elder 1703. Took oath of  
allegiance 1687, on assessment rolls 1693 and census of 1698. Appointed Ensign of Militia  
Capt. of Militia 1690, by Governor Leisler. 1689.

WIFE - ( ) Aeltje Vander Beek

Born \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
Other marriages: \_\_\_\_\_  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
( ) \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_

Father Dr. Paulus Vander Beek.

Mother Maria Thomas.

References: Recorded in "Early Settlers of Kings County" Long Island, N.Y.  
By Tunis Bergen.

## CHILDREN (in order of birth):

i Name Martje Amerman

Born Between 1668-72 at \_\_\_\_\_

Died \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_

Married 1691 at \_\_\_\_\_ to Cornelis Simonse Van

Reference: Ardalen of Flatlands.

ii Name Paulus Amerman (Elder of Dutch Ref. Church of Jamaica 1753-4-5)

Born Between 1668-72 at \_\_\_\_\_

Died 1748-57 at Jamaica, N.Y.

Married @ Aliens ? at @ Cornelis Embens. to \_\_\_\_\_

Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

iii Name Jan Amerman (Deacon of Dutch Ref. Church Flatland 1711-1703-)

Born 1674 at \_\_\_\_\_

Died May 2, 1757 at \_\_\_\_\_

Married \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ to Sara Wyckoff.

Reference: \_\_\_\_\_

CHILDREN OF *Derck Jansen and Aeltje (Vander Beek) Amerman.*  
 MY ANCESTOR  
 m.siv Name *Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman*  
 SEE p. #7 Born *1676* at *Flatlands, Long Island, New York.*  
 Died *1704* at *Souland, Somerset County, New Jersey.*  
 Married *Bet. 1698-1704* at *to Gertrij Amman.*  
 Reference: *"daughter of Jemmis Amman"*

v Name *Catherine Amerman*  
 Born *Apr. 2, 1677* at *Flatlands,*  
 Died *at*  
 Married *at* to *Hendrick Gulick*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

vi Name *Annetje Amerman*  
 Born *Sept. Oct 30, 1681* at *\_\_\_\_\_*  
 Died *at*  
 Married *at* to *\_\_\_\_\_*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

vii Name *Isaac Amerman*  
 Born *Sept 2, 1683* at *Flatlands, Long Island, N. Y.*  
 Died *July 1751* at *Jamaica,*  
 Married *May 9, 1708* at *to Geytie Wyckoff.*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

viii Name *Gerbrecht Amerman*  
 Born *Apr. 3, 1685* at *Flatlands*  
 Died *at*  
 Married *at* to *Jacobus Van Nuyse*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

ix Name *Jacobus Amerman (James is English for Jacobus)*  
 Born *1690* at *Was Deacon of Ref. Dutch Church of Flatlands*  
 Died *at* *1720-1729*  
 Married *Nov. 1, 1712* at *to Magdalenentje Janse.*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

x Name *Aeltje (or Aelkie) Amerman*  
 Born *about 1692* at *Flatlands*  
 Died *at*  
 Married *Dec. 1, 1715* at *to Auke Van Nuyse.*  
 Reference: *\_\_\_\_\_*

## FUNERAL TUESDAY FOR MAX ADOLFS

Rites have been scheduled for 1:30 p.m. Tuesday at the Cross Funeral Home for Max Adolfs, 70, 1218 N. 4th St., immediate past potentate of the Zorah Shrine Temple here, who died Saturday in New York City.

Mr. Adolfs was treasurer of the local temple and was in New York on temple business at the time of his death.

The Rev. Marvin Grooms will officiate at the rites and burial will be in Bales Cemetery in Dana.

Survivors include the widow, Beatrice; a son, Don of Mt. Prospect, Ill.; a daughter, Mrs. Kenneth Kinney of New Lenox, Ill.; two sisters, Miss Clara Adolfs of Winter Park, Fla., and Mrs. Nellie Anacker of Maitland, Fla., and two grandchildren.

Mr. Adolfs belonged to the Terre Haute Masonic Lodge No. 19, Scottish Rite, Valley of Terre Haute; Royal Order of Jesters and the High Twelve Club. He retired four years ago after 17 years service with the

Hardware Supply Co., 940 Chestnut St.

Friends may call at the Cross Funeral Home after 2 p.m. Monday.

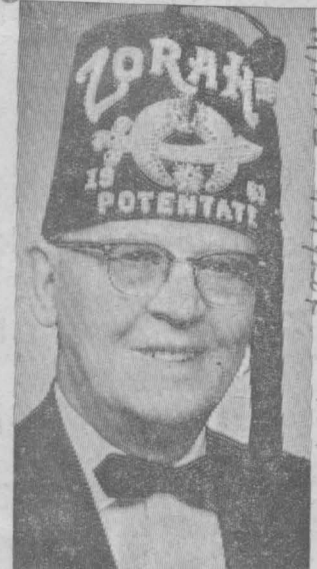
Pallbearers will be Leroy A. Francis, Harold H. Giffel, Judge Frank Fisher, David McEwan, Jack D. Ford and Charles F. Woods.

## Max Adolfs Dies Suddenly In New York

JUNE 6, 1964

Max Adolfs of 1218 N. 4th St. died unexpectedly at 7:30 a.m. Saturday in New York City following a heart attack.

The 70-year-old past potentate of Zorah Shrine Temple, who headed the local organization last year, was in New York as



MAX ADOLFS

a member of a committee completing housing arrangements for the delegation from Zorah which is to attend the Imperial Shrine Council there in July.

He is survived by his wife, Beatrice; a son, Don, of Mt. Prospect, Ill.; a daughter, Mrs. Kenneth Kinney, of New Lenox, Ill.; two sisters, Miss Clara Adolfs of Winter Park, Fla., and Mrs. Nellie Anacker of Maitland, Fla., and two grandchildren, Cathy and Kenneth Kinney Jr.

Retired for about four years from Hardware Supply Co., Inc., 940 Chestnut St., where he had served 17 years, he was a member of the Fourth Avenue Methodist Church; Terre Haute Lodge No. 19, F&AM; Scottish Rite, Valley of Terre Haute; Royal Order of Jesters, and the Hi-12 Club of Terre Haute in addition to Zorah Shrine Temple.

The body will be returned to the Cross Funeral Home in Terre Haute where arrangements are pending.

Born in Fontanet on June 29, 1894, Max Adolfs had been affiliated with Zorah since 1929 and currently served the organization as treasurer. He had worked on the Shrine Circus committee for a number of years heading the planning committee several times in recent years and at the time of his death was co-chairman with William F. Tearman and Perry Hughes.

# The Tribu



## Brauna Amermans

MR. AND MRS. BRAUNA F. AMERMAN will observe their golden wedding anniversary on Saturday, Nov. 18, with open house from 4 to 7 at their home, 1316 Ash St.

They were married at the home of the Rev. Mr. Halstead on Nov. 21, 1917.

Mr. and Mrs. Amerman have three children, Jack B. Amerman, North Terre Haute; Mrs. Eloise Werremeyer, Carnegie, Pa., and Mrs. Roberta Watkins, Columbus, Ohio. There are six grandchildren and four great-grandchildren.

Owing to out-of-town guests the celebration will be on Saturday instead of Sunday as originally planned.



OCT 1966  
Myerstein →

**SHELL**  
**JAMES SHELBY DAVIS**  
James Shelby Davis, 82, 1333 S. 11th St., died at 11:30 a.m. Tuesday in the Rachel Rest Home. Surviving is one sister Miss Pearl Davis, Terre Haute. Services will be at 10:30 a.m. Thursday at the DeBaun Funeral Home, with the Rev. Fay Logke officiating. Burial will be in Bethesda Cemetery. Friends may call after noon Wednesday.

SON OF WILL  
NOLAN &  
MARGARET  
AMERMAN

**HOWARD NOLAN**  
ST. BERNICE, Ind. (Special) —Howard Nolan, 86, died at 8:45 a.m. Wednesday in the Paris Hospital, Paris, Ill. He was a retired railroad machinist. Surviving are one niece, Mrs. Margaret Wagner, St. Bernice, and one half sister, Mrs. Mary Reed, Tacoma, Wash. Services will be at 10 a.m. Friday at the Frist Funeral Home at Clinton, with the Rev. Leverett Hamrick officiating. Burial will be in Sugar Grove Cemetery.

1966

DAUG. OF JOHN L  
& LUCY AMERMAN →

**MRS. DOLLIE V. MILLER**  
CLINTON, Ind. —Mrs. Dollie V. Miller, 86, of RR 3, Clinton, died at 4:35 a.m. Friday at the Vermillion County Hospital. She was a member of the Nazarine Church at St. Bernice and is survived by several nieces and nephews. Services will be held at 10 a.m. Monday at the Frist Funeral Home with Rev. Claude Wilson officiating. Burial will be in Sugar Grove Cemetery. Friends may call after noon Sunday.

Sept 6, 1968

**TWO COUPLES LICENSED**  
PARIS, Ill., Oct. 19. —(Special.) —Marriage licenses were issued here today to John Herman, 25 years old, and Rhea Carter, 19, both of Terre Haute, Ind., and also to John Beard, 21, and Dorothy Amerman, 19, both of St. Bernice, Ind.

1954

DAUG. OF  
JAMES & MAUDE  
AMERMAN

DAUGHTER OF

**SCHOLZ**  
ILL. —Mrs. Conrad Scholtz is convalescing at her home on Donnelly from surgery received at Beyer Hospital. She came home this week.

\* \* \* 1956

Uncle  
Jan 1939  
**FRANCIS MARION DAVIS**  
Francis Marion Davis, 83 years old, died Monday at the residence of his daughter, Mrs. Pearl Selvia, 2711 Washington Avenue. He is survived by two daughters, Mrs. Sylvia Shepherd of Hume, Ill., and Mrs. Selvia; two sons, Shell and Ora Davis, of Peoria, Ill.; twelve grandchildren, and one great-granddaughter, Ann Hayhurst. The body was taken to the Rogerson Funeral Home in West Terre Haute, and will be returned Tuesday morning to the residence. Funeral services will be held at 1 o'clock Wednesday afternoon at the residence, with continued services at 2 o'clock at the Pilgrim Holiness Church in West Terre Haute. Burial will be in Bethesda Cemetery. The Rev. Aaron Hayhurst will officiate.

father of

**MRS. SYLVIA MAE SHEPPARD**  
Funeral services for Mrs. Sylvia Mae Sheppard, 79 years old, died at 8:25 o'clock Thursday night at her home, 1333 South Eleventh street. Surviving are a daughter, Mrs. Opal Decker of Indianapolis; a sister, Miss Pearl Davis, and a brother, Sheldon Davis, both of Terre Haute, and a grandson, Frederic W. Decker of Indianapolis. The body was taken to the Gillis Memory Chapel and today will be transferred to the Scott Funeral Home, Chrisman, Ill., where service arrangements are pending.

DEC. 1961

## CLINTON WOMAN KILLED BY TRACTOR

CLINTON, Ind. — Mrs. Olean Lamb, 58, RR 3, died instantly Friday when a tractor ran over her at her home.

Mrs. Lamb was standing in front of the tractor when the clutch engaged and the mishap occurred.

She was a member of the St. Bernice Church of Nazarene; Carbon Home Economic Club and was S & E Leader of Vermillion County Farm Bureau.

She is survived by the husband, Ared; a daughter, Mrs. Carolyn Dowty, RR 3, Clinton; a sister, Mrs. Dorothy Beard, RR 3, Clinton; a brother, Clyde Amerman, Indianapolis, and one grandchild.

Arrangements were pending at Frist Funeral Home.

June 20, 1969  
DAUG. OF JAMES &  
MAUDE AMERMAN

**MRS. MARGARET WAGNER**  
CLINTON, Ind. (Special) — Mrs. Margaret Wagner, 61, St. Bernice, died at 8:10 p.m. Sunday at the Paris Hospital. She was a lifelong resident of the St. Bernice area and was a member of the St. Bernice American Legion Post 108 auxiliary. She is survived by the husband, Clyde; a son, Verlin, St. Bernice; a daughter, Mrs. Norma Gedrick, Clinton, and four grandchildren. Funeral services will be held at 1:30 p.m. Wednesday at the Frist Funeral Home, with the Rev. Leverett Hamrick officiating. Burial will be in Sugar Grove Cemetery. Friends may call after 4 p.m. Tuesday.

MAY 7, 1967

DAUG. OF OAKIE & CARIE  
NOLAN

Cemetery.  
May 23, 1966  
**MRS. EDITH CARLIN**  
CLINTON, Ind. (Special) — Mrs. Edith Carlin, 79, 603 Blackman St., died Monday morning at the Greencastle Christian Home. She is survived by three daughters, Mrs. Merle Newport, Clinton; Mrs. Nelma Brown, Clayton, and Mrs. Jannita Murray, Greencastle; a sister, Mrs. Ronnie Dempster, Terre Haute; a brother, Thomas Taylor, Rosedale, and two grandchildren. Services will be at 1:30 p.m. Wednesday at the Frist Funeral Home, with the Rev. Leverett Hamrick officiating. Burial will be in Roselawn Memorial Park. Friends may call after noon Tuesday.

MAY 23, 1966

DAUG. OF AUNT ELVA &  
UNCLE JOHN TAYLOR

I  
G  
&  
H  
S

Illiana  
Genealogical & Historical Society  
BOX 207 DANVILLE, ILLINOIS

## MEMBERSHIP CARD

Mrs. Conrad Scholtz

From 8-31-66 To 8-31-67

#177

M. Bayler  
TREASURER

In Loving Memory of

Walter L. Ewell

BORN JULY 7. 1897

DIED AUG. 29 1969

*MAY 26, 1946*  
**William Amerman  
Succumbs at Local  
Residence Sunday**

William Sherman Amerman, 81, 1616 North Ninth street, died Sunday at 9:30 a. m. after a few months illness.

Mr. Amerman, a prominent citizen of Clinton township, was a retired farmer and stock raiser and was well known in this vicinity.

He is survived by his wife, Callie; four sons, John of Fairview; Brauna, Terre Haute; Robert, Clay City; and Wayne, of Riley, Ind.; three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Isbell, Terre Haute; Mrs. Alice Yewell, Dayton, Ohio; and Mrs. Mary Scholz of Detroit, Mich.; nine grandchildren, and five great grandchildren, two sisters, Mrs. Viola Fletcher, Terre Haute, and Mrs. Della Wilkins of St. Bernice.

The body was taken to the Frist Funeral Home and will be returned to the residence today to remain until Tuesday afternoon when funeral services will be held at the funeral home.

Last rites will be held at 2 p. m. Tuesday with Rev. J. S. Godwin officiating. Burial will be in the Riverside Cemetery.

*SISTER OF*

**MRS. DELLA MAE WILKINS** *12-3-1958*

CLINTON, Ind., Dec. 6.—(Special)—Mrs. Della Mae Wilkins, 90, of R. R. 5, Marshall, Ill., died at 10 p. m. Friday at the Paris Hospital. She had been ill for the past two weeks with a fractured hip suffered in a fall. She was a native of Vermillion county. Surviving are one son, Harry, with whom she made her home; two grandchildren, four great-grandchildren and several nieces and nephews. The body was brought to the Frist Funeral Home where services will be held at 1:30 p. m. Monday. Rev. Marvin Patton will officiate and burial will be in Riverside cemetery.

*First husband of*

Samuel E. Foncannon died at his father's residence in Clinton, Ind., Thursday March 22, 1894, of a complication of diseases which have affected him for the past two years. The funeral was held at the residence of his father at 2 o'clock P. M. Friday March 23.

Deceased was 27 years, 3 months, and 13 days old. He was well known and highly respected by all at Clinton and around St Bernice where he was born and raised. Interment at Clinton cemetery.

*SISTERS*

*Aug 13, 1946*  
**Mrs. Amerman, 81,  
Succumbs Today  
At Local Home**

Mrs. Leona Ammerman, 81, 1660 North Ninth street, died at her residence at 5:55 a. m. today following a brief illness.

Mrs. Amerman is the widow of William Amerman, who died recently.

Surviving are four sons, John, Fairview Park; Brauna and Wayne, both of Terre Haute; Robert, Clay City, Ind.; three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Isbell, Terre Haute; Mrs. Alice Yewell, Dayton, Ohio; Mrs. Mary Scholz, Wayne, Mich.; 10 grandchildren and five great grandchildren.

The body will be taken to the residence from the Frist Funeral Home Wednesday and will be returned to the funeral home Thursday for services at 2 p. m. Burial will be in the Riverside cemetery.

*↑*  
**ROBERT AMERMAN** *1951*

CLAY CITY, Ind., Dec. 7.—(Special)—Robert Amerman, 61 years old, died at 7:15 o'clock Thursday evening at his residence near Clay City. Surviving are the widow, Clara; a daughter, Miss Alice Amerman, at home; two sons, Vern Amerman of Clay City and Don Amerman, at home; three sisters, Mrs. Sarah Taylor of Terre Haute, Mrs. Alice Ewell of Dayton, Ohio, and Mrs. Mary Scholz of Wayne, Mich., and three brothers, John Amerman of Clinton, Brauna Amerman of Terre Haute, and Wayne Amerman of Riley, and a grandchild. The body was taken to the Schoppenhorst Funeral Home.

*↑*  
**DAUGHTER OF**

**MRS. ALICE EMMERT**  
**BRAZIL, Ind. (Special)—Mrs.**  
**Alice Emmert, 33, RR 4, Brazil,**

died at 8:45 p. m. Sunday in Union Hospital at Terre Haute. She was a registered nurse and a graduate of the Union Hospital School of Nursing. She is survived by the husband, John two daughters, Renee Elaine and Rita Jayne, both at home; the mother, Mrs. Clara Amerman, Clay City; two brothers, Donald Amerman, and Verne Amerman, both of Clay City. Services will be at 2 p. m. Wednesday at the Miller and Sons Funeral Home, with the Rev. W. William Wimberly officiating. Burial will be in Oak Hill Cemetery. Friends may call after 4 p. m. Tuesday.

*↑*  
**SON OF**

**Death of Nettie Foncannon.**

Miss Nettie Foncannon, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jefferson Foncannon, died Monday of this week, after a long and painful illness. The remains were interred in the Clinton cemetery Wednesday after funeral services at the Christian church conducted by Rev. O. E. Kelley.

The deceased was born Feb. 21, 1872. She has always lived at home with her parents. In Clinton, where her whole life was spent, she was known and well respected by everybody. At home she was a kind and loving daughter and sister, has been an esteemed and affectionate friend to all who knew her. She was a member of the Christian church and while she regretted to die and leave her friends, she was fully confident of future happiness. Her remains were followed to the grave by an unusually large number of mourning friends, anxious to pay this last tribute of respect and affection to one whose life had been so pure and sweet.

The bereaved family asks the Republican to express their sincere thanks to the people of Clinton for the many acts of kindness and sympathy in the hour of their great affliction. They certainly have the sincere sympathy of the entire community.

*↑*  
**DAUGHTER OF**

*grandpa*  
Word was received here Tuesday of the death of Jeff Foncannon, which occurred at the Foncannon home on Ash street, in Terre Haute. Mr. Foncannon was 73 years of age, and was a veteran of the civil war. He was born and reared in Clinton township and was, to considerable extent, identified with the growth of Clinton for many years, being a contractor plasterer and concrete worker. He was a descendant of the family of the hardy early settlers of Clinton township. He is survived by the widow and a number of relatives residing in Clinton and adjacent territory. He was a pioneer member of the Odd Fellows lodge, of this city, and the funeral services were in charge of that order. The body was brought to Clinton for burial in the Clinton cemetery.

*DIED  
MAR. 10,  
1919*



## WHERE

Christ is Always First  
Folks are Always Friendly  
Visitors are Always Welcome

### FOREST PARK BIBLE CHURCH

Fruitridge and Park Avenues - North Terre Haute, IN  
812-466-9411

O. H. Rogers, Pastor  
103 West Street - Rosedale, Indiana - 317-548-2438

*Send to*  
*Mary Amerman Scholz*  
*35280 DONNELLY*  
*WESTLAND, MICH.*

July 12, 1981

Good morning and welcome to our services.

Our Sunday School Superintendent is Ernest Webb

Our Assistant Sunday School Superintendent is David Booth

### MORNING SERVICE

Doxology (Congregation standing)

Hymn: "Under His Blood"..... 186

Hymn: "Verily, Verily"..... 176

Announcements

Offertory

Prayer and Praise

Welcome\*

Sermon: "The Dispensations: "The Age of Grace" ....Pastor

Invitation

BIRTHDAYS: Beverly Hooker; Ruth Palmer; Angel Kelly;  
Letha Neiswinger; Charles Gregg

ADULT FELLOWSHIP .....6:00 p.m.  
YOUTH FELLOWSHIP

TONIGHT we will observe the ordinance of baptism after the evening service. We have several to follow Christ in Believer's Baptism, for which we are very grateful. Pray for them and attend tonight!

VACATION BIBLE SCHOOL all this week! Each day's activities begin at 9:00 A.M. Let's get all the boys, girls and young people we can for each day's session. LADIES -- we can use cookies and Kool Aid. Closing exercises Friday night at 7:00 p.m.

All of us feel deeply the loss of Jack Amerman; his funeral was here at the Church on Monday. Do remember all his family in prayer.

Some of Jack's relatives sent the Church a check in remembrance of Jack: Mr and Mrs Harold Loyd, Mr and Mrs Robert Taylor, Mr and Mrs Herman Juergens, Mr Wayne Amerman, Mr and Mrs Conrad Scholz, Mrs Alice Ewell, Olive Pauline Woodruff, Tom and Bessie Meneely, Mr and Mrs Herbert Jewell. We thank each one. We understand that Mrs Scholz was admitted

*Thank you so much!  
We are praying for you, Mrs. Scholz*

to the hospital for possible surgery last Monday. Please remember her in this need, too, as you pray.

Please remember to pray, too, for the loved ones of Donald Blake. Don's funeral was on Wednesday.

WEDNESDAY.....Midweek Fellowship.....7:00 p.m.  
Irene Larew will be with us for our mid-week service. She is our missionary serving among the school children in Florida - please attend this Wednesday for her encouragement.

The Simons family, missionaries serving in Australia, will be with us Sunday Evening July 26. Let's give them a good hearing.

One week from next Friday night we'll be getting together for our annual Ice Cream social. It is for the entire Church Family and will be held at Jim and Sharon Newell's home ---- 87 Carol Drive. HOME MADE ICE CREAM!!!!!! MMMMMMM GOOD! Mark it down!

This week's memory verse: "And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning." John 15:27. This completes the chapter. We hope the ones who engaged in the memory of these verses were blessed in doing so.

HEY CAMPERS! We need your reservations. See the Pastor today and get yours. NEXT SUNDAY IS THE LAST DAY TO TURN THEM IN! Some of you have won your FREE WEEK by memorizing John 15: 1-17. Let the Pastor know REAL SOON!

IN APPRECIATION: "No words can express our appreciation for all the prayers, visits, flowers and food in our time of sorrow. The love of God's people means so very much. As the song says: We're so glad we belong to the Family of God."

The Jack Amerman Family

Some share their lives with all they meet along life's  
thoroughfare --  
A smile . . . a nod . . . a silence sweet -- these are the  
joys they share.  
Some close their eyes along the road while others hold their  
ears  
And there are quick and thoughtless words that transform  
smiles to tears.  
Our hearts tick off the nights and days like clocks upon a  
shelf  
And lonely is the one who wastes God's time upon himself.

Our Church is independent and fundamental. We endeavor to win souls to the Savior and establish them in the Christian Faith. We invite you to our warm, friendly services. Feel free to call us at any time if there are needs in which we can lend a friendly, helping hand.

#### SCHEDULE OF SERVICES:

SUNDAY SCHOOL (Classes for All).....9:30 A.M.  
MORNING WORSHIP.....10:30 A.M.  
CHILDRENS' CHURCH.....10:30 A.M.  
EVENING SERVICE.....6:00 P.M.  
YOUTH SERVICES (Nursery through High School).....6:00 P.M.  
MID-WEEK FELLOWSHIP.....Wednesday 7:00 P.M.

#### OUR MISSIONARY INTERESTS:

Mid-West Messianic Center.....In St Louis  
Irene Larew.....Worker With Children in Florida  
Radio Bible Class.....Grand Rapids, Michigan  
Glen and Marjorie Hargis.....C.E.F. Directors  
Roy Winn.....Haiti  
David Green.....South Africa  
Reaching Out.....Korea  
Bruce and Alice Higham.....Paraguay  
Rev. David Levy.....Friends of Israel  
Joanne Craft.....GFA - Scotland  
Jack Impe.....T.V. Jack Impe Presents

Heavenly sunshine, heavenly sunshine,  
Flooding my soul with glory divine!  
Heavenly sunshine, heavenly sunshine,  
Hallelujah, Jesus is mine!

\*Smile a while and give your face a rest  
Raise your hand to the one you love the best.  
Then shake hands with those close by --  
Greet them with a smile!

Amberman

MARRIED JULY 22, 1967



MR AND MRS. MICHAEL AMERMAN following their wedding at the First Baptist Church, Clinton. Mrs. Amerman is the former Miss Jeanne Huffman, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ray Huffman, Clinton. Mr. Amerman is the son of Mr. and Mrs. James Amerman, RR 3, Clinton.



MISS PATRICIA ANN AMERMAN and A 2/C Ronald L. Beai have chosen Dec. 22 as their wedding date. Miss Amerman is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Amerman, St. Bernice. Mr. Beai is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Frank Beai, Shepherdsville.





## Pretty Pam

ROCKVILLE, Ind. — Pamela Cory, a 1972 graduate of Rockville High School, beams after being crowned queen of the Parke County Fair. Pamela, who will attend Purdue University this fall, is a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Dale Cory, Rockville. —Photo by John Hinshaw.

## 1970 Herman Stultz Killed When Wall Collapses

Herman L. Stultz, 62, of Chrisman, Ill., formerly of Clinton, was fatally injured when a wall collapsed while he was wrecking a building Tuesday evening.

Survivors are his wife, Marie; three daughters, Marilyn Frizzelle and Phyllis Good, both of Chrisman and Carolyn at home; a son, Lewis A. in the service in Massachusetts; two grandchildren; three brothers, Willie, Roscoe and Lawrence Stultz, all of Chrisman; four sisters, Agnes Kindred of Chrisman, Lola Flaherty of Cedar Lake, Ind., Fleeta Watson of Route 6, Paris and Jewell Edgar of Blanford; nieces and nephews; several cousins; three uncles, Henry, Omer and Leslie Osborne, all of Clinton and vicinity; two aunts, Mrs. Mollie Holston of Jonestown and Mrs. Maggie Ashley of Redmond, Ill.

Funeral services will be held at the Scott-Boling Funeral Home in Chrisman at 2 p.m. Friday with Rev. Leverett Hamrick officiating. Burial will be north of Hume in the Young America Cemetery. Visitors may call after 2 p.m. Thursday.

## Bicknell Man Admits Knifing Aunt to Death

VINCENNES, Ind. (Special)—A young Bicknell painter has admitted the fatal stabbing of his aunt the day before his planned wedding, police said Friday.

William E. Zellers, 29, is being held at the Knox County Jail here on a preliminary charge of murder in the death Thursday night of Mrs. Ruby Zellers, 51, at her Bicknell home.

Zellers was arraigned in Horace Foncannon's Justice of the Peace Court Friday on a preliminary charge of first degree murder in the stabbing death.

He was bound over for an appearance before a Knox County grand jury about July 1.

Police said Zellers has submitted an oral admission of the stabbing.

State Police Detective Don Flint and Deputy Sheriff Morris Leroy said Zellers did not ask for an attorney before he made a statement in which he admitted the stabbing, but his right to counsel was explained to him immediately.

Police said no motive has been pinpointed for the slaying.

Zellers' fiancée, Beverly Donaldson of Bicknell, who he was to have married Friday, said the painter told her of the stabbing

Continued On Page 2, Col. 3.



Amerman



JUNE 29, 1969.

MR. AND MRS. LARRY AMERMAN

#### BROOKER-AMERMAN

MR. AND MRS. LARRY AMERMAN will live in Clinton following a wedding trip. Mr. Amerman is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Richard Amerman, Clinton. The bride, the former Miss Susan Lynn Brooker, is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Booker Sr., Clinton.

Their wedding ceremony was held at the First Baptist Church, Clinton. The Rev. Albert McDonald conducted the ceremony. Mrs. Larry Ferguson was organist and Miss Ruth Ann Saalwaechter and Miss Vicki Baruzells were soloists.

Candelabra and baskets filled with white gladioli decorated the church. Attendants were Mrs. Robert Brooker Jr., sister-in-law of the bride, matron of honor; Blythe McBride, cousin of the bride, flower girl; Robert Brooker Jr., brother of the bride, best man; Scott McBride, candlelighter.

The maton of honor and flower girl were gowned alike in yellow floor-length gowns styled with portrait necklines and pleated skirts. They carried nosegays of yellow daisies.

The bride's gown of chantilly lace and organza was styled with wateau train. The empire bodice was styled with long, tapering sleeves. Her veil was held in place by a tiara of seed pearls and crystal beans. She carried a bouquet of white daisies and yellow roses.

A reception at the church followed the ceremony. Assisting were Mrs. William McBride, Mrs. Thomas Sells, Miss Kelly McBride, Miss Lyon Amerman and Miss Tina Naccarato.

*This was June 29, 1969*



**Mr. And Mrs. David Foncannon**

Miss Ruth Ann Tarter and David Foncannon were married at the Rockville Christian Church, May 14. Rev. William Tucker performed the double ring ceremony and organ selections were played by David Gibbs.

The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Herbert Tarter of Rockville and Mrs. Clara Foncannon

of Rosedale R. R. 1 is the mother of the groom.

The bride was given in marriage by her father. She was attended by Betty Weatherman and the flower girls were Janet and Kim Brown, her nieces.

Ronnie Wood was best man and the ushers were Larry Gooch and Lee Wood.

A reception in the church dining room followed the ceremony. Sue Brown and Phyllis Chumley assisted with the serving.

The couple is at home in Terre Haute, where both are employed by Columbia Records.

To Mr. and Mrs. David Foncannon of RR, Rosedale, in Union Hospital, Terre Haute, November 28, a son—Timothy Joseph. The maternal grandparents are Herbert and Rose Tarter of Rockville and the paternal grandmother is Clara Foncannon of Lyford. 1977

**New Year's Party**  
**Saturday**  
**December 30<sup>1967</sup>**  
**For**  
**Moose Lodge**  
**Members and Invited Guests**  
Music from 9 to 1  
provided by  
Paul Foncannon at the organ.

AMERMAN FAMILY

Material in this file collected by  
Mary Virginia ~~Mer~~ Amerman Scholz,  
Westland , Michigan.

Donated to library by Conrad Scholz,  
Westland, Michigan,  
1984.

ARROW IN GREEN POINTS TO ESTHER (RUNYNN) MOORE, NEXT TO HER IS SARAH (AMERMAN) TAYLOR & ALICE (AMERMAN) EWELL, DAUGHTERS OF WM. SHERMAN & CALLA (FOXCANNON) AMERMAN

Rotogravure Section.

JUNE 14, 1964

The Terre Haute



SPANGLER GRADE SCHOOL Reunion was held at the Fire House in Centenary. The school was discontinued in 1934. Former students from the age of 87 down to youngest of 37 attended the reunion from Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Minnesota, Michigan, Wisconsin, Tennessee and Texas. Former teachers in the group are Gladys Jackson, Cora Ford Church, Jesse Foltz Satterlee, Bertha Foltz, Kathleen Frost Pell and Ray Shew.

SEE SHEET ATTACHED IN BACK FOR OTHER NAMES

(26)

Back row - 5<sup>th</sup> man from right end is  
mother's bro Charles<sup>A.</sup> cloudy from Gainesville  
Texas.

First row - ~~two people~~ <sup>each person</sup> at either end  
of row Harry cloudy is another  
bro - he's a Forcannon - less than  
5' tall I believe - her oldest sister  
Mabel cloudy Church at other  
end.

Second row - Two women on  
right end - Alpha B. Ummer &  
end woman Myrtle W. Shew-

Third row on right end - woman  
in dark glasses on right side is  
another sister Mary cloudy Mitchell, Abbeville.

1300 1190-

52

mother is in 2<sup>nd</sup> row from front <sup>of 8 & 6<sup>th</sup> counting</sup>  
from right side. her two sisters on right end (above)  
Alpha & Myrtle.

64

Frances Miller<sup>19</sup> Binale is the large dark  
haired woman next to Mary Mitchell.

If her mother<sup>12</sup> Jewel Stultz Edgar is  
there, I don't recognize her. Frances's  
sister Gheda Langone is standing on  
the other <sup>side</sup> of Frances.

I was going ~~through~~ through my  
cards and found this one  
of yours I thought you might  
cherish it and see what  
you "had done", very good  
I'll say

Your sis Sarah

# IMPROVED GRADE REPORT CARD

Report of Mary Amerman

1918 Year 4 Grade, Dist. or Room 2

Piley Tp. Vigo Co.

For School Year 1918 to 1919

Berne Thompson Teacher

	1st Exam.	2nd Exam.	Gen. Ave.
Date of Examination			
Days Present	7	3	
Days Absent	3	6	
Times Tardy	92	93	92
Reading	89	99	98
Spelling	94	97	95
Writing	90	97	93
Arithmetic	91	80	85
Geography			
Grammar			
Language	72	96	94
Physiology	93	80	86
History and Civics	84	95	89
Music	93		
Drawing			
Agriculture			
Domestic Science			
Manual Training			
V. T. R. C. Books read			
Ave. Scholarship	91	92	91
Department	90	97	93
Rank in Class	4	5	
Punctuality			



# This Certifies That

Mary Amerman is recommended  
for Promotion to the Fifth year. 5 Grade  
to Remain in the \_\_\_\_\_ year. \_\_\_\_\_ Grade

Conditioned in \_\_\_\_\_

Given at Riley this 4 day of April, 1917

Ferne Thompson Teacher Charles Woollard Supt.

Signature of Parent or Guardian.

First M. A. Amerman Second \_\_\_\_\_

A Grade Below 75 is not Satisfactory; 95 to 100 is Excellent.

Hazel Amerman

b. Nov. 23, 1893

d. Sept. 9, 1905

daughter of

Wm. Sherman & Calla

Amerman.

C. Clinton<sup>2nd</sup>

May 16, 1905

Dear Sir. —

Will you send  
me two band rings at  
fourteen lion heads a  
piece and send them  
both in one package.  
I have been saving lion  
heads for a long time  
to get the rings. One of  
the rings is number two  
and the other is number  
three.

Yours Truly  
Hazel Amerman  
In care of Sherman  
Clinton<sup>2nd</sup> Amerman



① ALICE EWELL TELEPHONE PIONEERS OF AMERICA were treated to a Mary Poppins Party at the home of Mrs. Beverly  
 ② SARAH TAYLOR Woods. Sponsored by the women's activities committee, the party was held to raise funds for the com-  
 ③ VIRGINIA JUERGENS ing year. Umbrellas of all sizes and price range were sold along with mugs and fruit cakes.

b. Mar 17, 1962  
SON OF DON & GWEN AMERMAN  
GRANDSON OF ROBERT & CLARA "  
GT. " " " W. SHERMAN & CALLA "

Times, Brazil, Ind. Friday, December 7, 1979



## Layin' on the horn

David Amerman is one of the seniors who will be awarded at the Clay City High School Winter Concert, Sunday, Dec. 9, in the Clay City Gym.

Both the junior and senior high bands plus the choir will perform. (Times photo by Reid Cherner)

VIGO COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY  
TERRE HAUTE, INDIANA

Page 354.

Dirck Jantz Amerman, was my  
first Amerman ancestor to come  
to America.

Mary C. Amerman Scholz

## LIST OF THE COMMISSIONS ISSUED—CONTINUED.

Name.	Office.	Place.	Date.
Douwe Aukus	Ensigne	Albany	8 Oct 1690
Pieter Wogolem	Capt	"	" " "
Hans Hendricx	"	"	" " "
James Campbell	Town Mayor	"	19 Oct "
John Bates	Lieut	fort Orange	15 " "
John Pell	Justice	Westchester	30 " "
John Lansing	Captain	Albany	11 Nov "
Reynier Barents	Lieut	"	" " "
Abraham Coyler	Ensign	"	" " "
Jan Hendrix de Bruyn	Major	N. York	Dec. 20, 1690
Abraham Brasher	Sheriff	N. York	Jan 8, 1691
John Lawrence	Sheriff	Queens	" 19, 1691
Dirck Jans Amermen	Capt	Kings	" 20 "
John Albertsen	Lieut	Kings	" 20 "
Albert Courten	Ens	Kings	Jan 20 1691
Christopher Johnson Romeyn	Lieut	Gravesend	" 20 "

LAWS PASSED DURING THE ADMINISTRATION OF LIEUT  
GOV. LEISLER.

[From files in Secretary of State's office.]

A Bill Confirming to the Inhabitants of this Province  
the Full Privilege and Benefits of his Majesty's Laws  
within this Province

Be It Enacted and it is hereby Enacted by the Genl Assem-  
bly and by the Authority of the Same that all and every the  
Inhabitants of this Province may enjoy and receive the full  
Privilege and benefits of the Lawes of this Province and That  
no freeman be taken or Imprisoned but by Warrant Lawfully  
issued out and that all Courts of Judicature be duly kept and  
observed according to the Lawes in that behalf Provided and  
that all persons Imprisoned within any Place of this Province be  
largely tried by the Lawes of the Land agreeing to the Lawes  
of their Majesties Realme of England & for any such persons who  
are fled out of this Province be and are hereby required to  
returne to their respective homes & habitacons without trouble or  
molestation whatsoever—(within three weeks after Publication  
hereof) but if any crimes are by them Comitted that they be  
largely tried before Any Courts of Judicature within this Pro-  
vince as the Lawes do Require and all persons so fled as aforesaid  
and shall not returne in the said time Shall be deemed and  
estimated as Persons disobedient to the Governmt.

The representatives have assented to this bill  
Sept 18th 1690 (after three times Reading) and ordered it to  
be Sent to the Governor & his Council for their  
Approbacion

John Spratt Speaker

LIST OF COMMISSIONS ISSUED BY LT. GOVERNOR LEISLER  
FROM "DOCUMENTARY HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK."  
VOL. II PAGE 354

Page 136.

- Census of 1698.

- Dirk Jantzy Amerman, my first Amerman ancestor in America. He came in 1650.
  - Albert Amerman was the son of Dirk Jantzy.
  - Thomas Jantzy Amak was probably the father of Albert's wife Geertje Amas.
  - Rutgert Bruyn might be an ancestor of Rebecca Bruyn who married Thomas de la Montange.
- Barre investigating!



	Men.	W.	Ch.	App.	Sl.
Joost Van Brunt.....	1	1	1	..	4
Anthony Van Pelt.....	1	1	6	..	..
Tunis Van Pelt.....	1	1	..	..	2
Matthys Smack.....	1	..	..	..	..
Paulus Eigo.....	1	1	4	..	..
Joannes Swart.....	1	1	3	..	..
Joannes Eigo.....	1	1	4	..	..
Pieter Van Deventer.....	1	1	4	..	..
	39	38	134	..	48

## IN THE TOWN OF FLATLANDS als NEW AMESFOORT.

Gerret Elbert Stoothof.....	1	1	7	..	4
Jan Teunis Dykhuys.....	1	1	3	..	5
Roelof Martense.....	1	1	4	..	4
Coert Stevens.....	1	1	3	..	2
Gerret Wykhof.....	1	1	3	..	1
Hendk Wykhof.....	1	1	..	..	2
Dirk Jantz Ar.erman.....	1	1	7	..	..
Andriaen Kenne.....	5	1	2	..	..
Dirk Langestraet.....	1	1	3	..	..
Jan Kiersen.....	1	1	..	..	1
Alexandr Simson (E).....	1	3	6	..	..
Jan Hansen.....	1	1	3	..	..
Pieter Nevius.....	1	1	7	..	1
Jacob Tyse Lane.....	1	1	4	..	..
Helena Aertsen.....	2	1	2	..	..
Simon Jantz Van Aersdaelen.....	2	3	..	..	1
Cornelis Simons Van Aersdaelen.....	1	1	6	..	1
Willem Gerrittz Van Couvenhoven.....	1	1	6	..	..
Aernout Viele.....	1	1	..	..	2
Jan Albertz ter heunen.....	1	1	6	..	2
Jan Brouwer.....	2	1	5	..	1
Thonis Jantz Amak.....	1	1	5	..	..
Ferdinando Van Sigelen.....	1	1	5	..	4
Glaes Wykhof.....	1	1	6	..	1
Jan Wykhof.....	1	1	2	..	..
Willem Bruynen.....	1	..	..	..	..
Adriaen Langestraet.....	1	..	..	..	..
Lucas Stevens.....	3	2	7	..	4
Pieter Pieterse.....	1	..	..	..	..
Hendrick Brouwer.....	1	..	..	..	..
Albert Amerman.....	1	..	..	..	..
Pieter Van Couvenhoven.....	1	1	2	..	..
Marten Schenck.....	1	1	3	..	2
Jan Stevens.....	1	2	9	..	1
Pieter Monfoor.....	2	2	4	..	1
Steven Coerten.....	1	1	3	..	..
Rutger Bruyn.....	1	1	7	..	..
	47	39	130	..	40

## IN THE TOWN OF GRAVESEND.

James Hubbard (E).....	2	2	2	..	..
Cornelis Van Cleef.....	1	1	2	..	..
The Widow Strycker.....	..	1	8	..	1
Jochem Golicke.....	1	1	9	..	..
Willem Willemse.....	1	1	..	..	..
Nicholas Stilwill (E).....	1	1	7	..	1
John Poland (E).....	1	1	6	..	..
Isaac Haselbury (E).....	1	1	3	..	..
Elias Stilwill (E).....	1	1	..	..	..
Joseph Golder (E).....	1	1	1	..	..
Abraham Emmans (E).....	1	1	3	1	..
William Williamson.....	1	1	8	..	..
The Widow Barentse.....	..	1	6	..	..

	Men.	W.	Ch.	App.	Sl.
Rymer Van Sigelen.....	1	1	4	1	1
Margaret Simson.....	..	1	..	..	..
Stoffel Romeyn.....	1	1	9	..	1
Barent Juriaense.....	1	1	6	1	..
Andrew Emmans.....	1	1	3	..	..
Cornelis Buys.....	1	1	3	..	..
Anthony Powland (E).....	1	1	1	..	..
Thomas Craven (E).....	1	1	4	..	..
John Emmans (E).....	1	1	3	..	1
John Lake (E).....	1	1	8	..	1
The Widow Martentz.....	..	1	7	..	1
John Grigs Junir (E).....	2	1	7	..	..
John Grigs Senior (E).....	1	..	..	..	4
Anne Lake.....	..	1	..	..	..
Samuel Gerritz.....	1	1	1	..	..
Jeremiah Stilwill (E).....	1	1	4	..	3
Nicholas Stilwill (E).....	1	1	4	1	2
John Simmons (E).....	1	1	2	..	..
Albert Koerten.....	1	1	4	1	1
John Mash (E).....	1	..	..	1	..
Lubbert Gerritz.....	1	..	..	..	..
	31	32	124	6	17

## IN THE TOWN OF FLATBUSH als MIDWOUT.

Henry Milkin (E).....	1	1	3	..	..
Joseph Hegeman.....	1	1	4	..	5
Stoffel Probasce.....	1	1	6	..	2
Wilhelmus Luparius.....	1	1	7	..	..
Gerrardus Beekman.....	1	1	7	..	3
Jean Concess (E).....	1	1	1	..	..
James Simson (E).....	1	1	5	..	4
Engelhart Lott.....	1	1	6	1	5
Hendrick Ryke.....	1	1	3	..	3
Hendrick Vliet.....	1	2	2	..	..
Tobias Ten Eyck.....	1	1	7	1	3
Joannes Snebring.....	1	1	4	0	1
Cornelis Vanderveer.....	1	1	1	..	4
Jan Van Ditmarsen.....	1	1	6	..	..
Dirk Hoogiant.....	1	2	..	..	..
Pieter Lott.....	1	2	6	..	4
Daniel Potheemus.....	1	1	1	..	..
Jan Benham (E).....	1	1	1	..	..
Daniel Remse.....	1	1	..	..	1
Jacob Hendrickse.....	1	1	6	..	1
Ryk Hendrickse.....	1	1	1	..	1
Barent Volman.....	1	1	6	..	..
Henricus Kip.....	1	1	..	..	..
Denys Van Duyn.....	1	1	2	..	..
Gysbert Jantz.....	1	1	2	..	..
Cornelis Vanhousen.....	1	1	5	..	..
Denys hegeman.....	1	2	2	..	..
Benj hegeman.....	1	1	2	..	..
Jan Andriense.....	..	1	4	..	2
Margareta Verschuur.....	1	1	4	..	2
Adriaen Ryerse.....	1	1	3	..	2
Cornelis Willemse.....	1	1	9	..	3
Leffert Pieterse.....	1	1	9	..	2
Abraham Hegeman.....	1	2	3	..	1
Aris Van de Bilt.....	1	1	10	..	5
Joannes Rees.....	1	1	8	..	..
Joannes Symonse.....	1	1	3	1	..
Lambert Sighels.....	1	1	5	..	1
Pieter Strycker.....	1	1	5	..	1

\* Was D. Reformed Minister of Flatbush from 1695 to 1702. Ed.



	Mos.	Wa.	Chi.	App.	St.
John Richardson (E).....	1	1	1	..	..
Matthys Pieterz Luyster.....	1	1	6	..	..
Symen Hansen.....	1	1	2	1	..
Aron Van Ooststrand.....	1	1	5	..	1
Andries Jansen.....	1	1	4	1	..
Ruth Albertsen.....	1	1	..	..	..
Joannes Van Eeckelen.....	1	1	6	..	2
Marten Andriesen.....	1	1	1	3	..
Jan Dehaen.....	1	1	1	..	..
Adrian Hendrickse.....	1	1	2	..	..
Rymer Arentse.....	1	1	6	..	..
Evert Wikly.....	1	1	3	..	1
Jacobus Hegeman.....	1	1	3	..	1
Hendrik Willemsse.....	1	1	4	..	..
Joannes Willemsse.....	1	1	2	..	1
Cornelis Wickof.....	1	1	9	..	2
Elsie Teunisse.....	..	1	5	..	..
Daniel Martino.....	1	2	..	..	..
Rem Remse.....	1	1	8	..	2
Isaac Hegeman.....	1	1	3	..	..
Gerret Strycker.....	1	1	4	..	2
Maritie Blom.....	..	1	9	..	..
Geertruy Van Boerum.....	..	1	3	..	1
Gerret Dorlandt.....	1	1	4	..	..
Jan Vliet.....	1	1	9	..	2
Joris Remse.....	1	1	7	..	2
Jan Vander Veer.....	1	1	2	..	..
	62	72	263	8	71

## RECAPITULATION.

Total.	Mos.	Wa.	Chi.	App.	St.
509* In the Town of Brookland.....	77	101	240	26	66
301 Boswick.....	51	49	141	8	52
259 New Vtrecht.....	39	38	134	..	48
256 Flatlands.....	47	39	139	..	40
210 Gravesend.....	31	32	124	6	17
476 Flatbush.....	62	72	263	8	71
In all.....	307	331	1032	48	293

\* (Ought to be 511)

Is together ..... 2011 (ought to be 2013)

PETITION OF THE ELDERS OF THE DUTCH CHURCHES  
IN KINGS CO.

To his Excellency EDWARD LORD Viscount CORNBURY her Majesty's Cap<sup>t</sup> General and Governor in Chiefe of the Province of New Yorke and territoryes depending thereon in America &c. and Vice admiral of the same &c. The humble petition of the Elders of four dutch Churches in Kings County Brookland, flatbush, flatlands and New utrecht whose names are underwritten—

## HUMBLY SHEWETH

Vnto your Excellency that your petitioners of late were impowered by the people of their several townes to call and send for a minister either out of this province or out of Holland to instruct them in their mothers tongue in the place of their late Minister Mr Lupardus deceased and accordingly had severall meetings about said matter, and at last concluded to address y<sup>r</sup> Excellency ffor leave to send ffor and call one Mr Bernardus freeman Minister of Schenechida to be their Minister, whereupon may it please your Excellency a petition was prepared by y<sup>r</sup> Petitioners ffor that end and sent by Coll Gerardus Beekman to y<sup>r</sup> Excellency who promised the delivery of it, but failed in his promise, and writt us a letter that said petition was not well penn'd, and that there was some faults therein, and therefore would not deliver said peticon, soone after the receipt of which letter y<sup>r</sup> petitioners waited upon y<sup>r</sup> Excellency about s<sup>d</sup> matter at Coll: Merritts and y<sup>r</sup> Excellency was pleased to say you would give us an answer in a few days which at our return home we Informed our people accordingly; notwithstanding all this a great part of the people of said towns were inraged with y<sup>r</sup> petitioners in craving y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies leaue to Call said Minister and would haue noe patience to waite ffor y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies answer, but florthwith some of the people of flatbush afores<sup>d</sup> Craned an order from s<sup>d</sup> Coll. Beekman for a towne meeting which was granted, and in said towne meeting a great party of said people grossly affronted and abused said Joseph Hegeman one of y<sup>r</sup> Petitioners and Elders as aforesaid ffor not

sending ffor said ffreeman, said Hegeman told them that he had waited upon y<sup>r</sup> Excellency about it, but would not call said Minister before he had y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies leaue, to that severall replied, that y<sup>r</sup> Excellency had nothing to doo with it, twas their priviledge to send ffor what Minister they please without y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies leaue, and upon that immediately made an order to leaue s<sup>d</sup> Hegeman and other the Elders of flattbush out, and at said time chose Daniel Polhemus Aries Van der bilt and Inglebert Lott in their places forthwith to send ffor s<sup>d</sup> ffreeman, a copy of which towne order has bin required of the clerke by one of y<sup>r</sup> petitioners which was refused saying it was Cntt out of the towne books by some of said towne that he would not name, soo likewise may it please y<sup>r</sup> Excellency the irregular proceedings in this affaire at Broockland aforesaid of one Claes Vandyke and Nicholas Brower who went lately about said towne taking subscriptions ffor s<sup>d</sup> minister without any order therefore, soe that may it please y<sup>r</sup> Excellency y<sup>r</sup> petitioners lyes under a great hate amongst a great party of the people in doeing only their duty, said people noising among one another that 'tis the Elders faults that they haue not s<sup>d</sup> ffreeman ffor their Minister.

Y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies petitioners therefore humbly prayes that y<sup>r</sup> Excellency would be pleased to grant them the liberty either to Call or send ffor said M<sup>r</sup> Bernardus ffreeman to be their minister or otherwise to send ffor Holland ffor a Minister to instruct them in their owne language according to the rules and methods of their Church discipline and ffor y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies health & happiness y<sup>r</sup> petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

DERCK AMERMAN  
JORES HANSON  
JOSEPH HEGEMAN  
STOFFEL PROBASKE  
GERRET STOOTHOFF  
JAQUES CORTLIJOU

## ORDER OF COUNCIL THEREUPON.

[ Council Min. IX. ]

IN COUNCIL; 20<sup>th</sup> Octob. 1702.

Present his Excellency Edward Viscount Cornbury &c  
William Smith Gerard Beekman  
Sa Sh Broughton Rip Van Dam  
W<sup>m</sup> Lawrence Caleb Heathcote Esq<sup>r</sup>

John Bridges Doct<sup>r</sup> of Laws.

The petition of the Elders of the four Dutch Churches in King's County was read and ordered that the said petitioners or some of them do attend the Board on Thursday morning next at ten of the Clock, and make good the allegations in the petition; and ordered that Johannes Schenck Town Clerk of Flattbush do appear before this Board at the same time and bring with him the book of the orders made at the town meeting of the Inhabitants of the s<sup>d</sup> town.

DEPOSITIONS REGARDING THE ABOVE MATTER;  
Octob. 21. 1702.

m

Then appeared before me Machiell Hansen Esq<sup>r</sup> one of her Majestyes Justices of the peace & Quorum ffor King's County in Nassaw Island JORAS REMSEN one of the ffreeholders in said County who did declare upon the holy Evangelists that Nicholas Brower and Claes Vandyke both of the Township of Broockland in said County on or about the sixteenth day of this Instant October Came to his house at Broockland aforesaid and askt him if he would signe with them to a paper to send ffor M<sup>r</sup> ffreeman Minister of Schenectida to be their minister, and said Joras answered noe, not unless all the people alsoe signe & further saith not &c.

JOHANNES SYMONSE one of the ffreeholders of said towne of Broockland alsoe sworne saith that on or about the sixteenth

This is a photocopy of the will of Dirck Amerman, born  
1705, married to Helena Meis.

My GT. GT. GT. GT. GRANDFATHER.

Mary V. Scholz.

# The People of the State

of New-York, by the Grace of GOD, FREE  
and INDEPENDENT:—

To All to whom these Presents shall come, or may concern,  
Send Greeting:

*in the  
County of  
State of New-York  
and memorial  
the Court*

KNOW YE, That, at the City and County of New-York

*on the day of the date hereof*

before

*David Gelston* Esq. Surrogate of our said County,  
the last Will and Testament of *Dirck Amerman* deceased  
(a Copy whereof is hereunto annexed) was proved, and is now approved and  
allowed by us; and the said deceased having, whilst *he* lived, and at the  
Time of *his* Death, Goods, Chattels, or Credits within this State, by  
Means whereof the proving and registering the said Will, and the granting  
Administation of all and singular the said Goods, Chattels, and Credits, and  
also the auditing, allowing, and final discharging the Account thereof, doth  
belong unto us; the Administation of all and singular the Goods, Chattels,  
and Credits of the said deceased, and any Way concerning *his* Will is  
granted unto *Abra<sup>m</sup> Amerman and Goenrad W. Ham*  
*the*

Executors in the said Will named, *they* being first duly sworn well and  
faithfully to administer the same, and to make and exhibit a true and perfect  
Inventory of all and singular the said Goods, Chattels, and Credits, and also  
to render a just and true account thereof when thereunto required.—IN

TESTIMONY whereof, we have caused the Seal of Office of our said  
Surrogate to be hereunto affixed.—WITNESS *David Gelston*

Esq. Surrogate of the said County, at the City of New-York, the  
*Nineteenth* Day of *March* in the Year of our LORD One  
Thousand Seven Hundred and ninety *five* and of our Independence the

*Nineteenth*

*David Gelston*



In the Name of God Amen the fifteenth day of November  
in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and  
eighty six I Derick Amerman of the City County and  
State of New York being weak in body but of perfect mind  
and memory thanks be to God therfor calling unto mind  
the mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed  
for all men once to die Imprimis and first of all I re-  
commend my Body to the Earth to be buried in a Christian  
like and decent manner at the discretion of my Executors  
and my precious and immortal Soul into the hands of Al-  
mighty God that gave it nothing doubting but at the ge-  
neral Resurrection shall receive the same again by the  
Almighty power of God And as touching such worldly  
Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me with in  
this Life I give devise and dispose of the same in the  
following manner and form that is to say first of all  
I order my just debts and funeral charges to be paid  
and satisfied out of my Estate by my Executors and Execu-  
tors herein after named I give and bequeath unto  
my loving wife Helena the use of all my Estate both  
real and personal for her to enjoy and thereout of or  
therefrom to be maintained and supported in a de-  
cent manner (according to her degree) for and during  
the time she shall remain my widow subject however to  
what is herein after mentioned and ordered I give  
and bequeath unto my son Albert Amerman unto him

and assigns <sup>the full sum of twenty pounds</sup> in Gold or Silver current money of the State aforesaid Also  
all my wearing apparel or clothes and also my saddle and  
Bridle I give and bequeath unto my Grandson Dirck  
Amerman Junr unto him his Heirs and Assigns for ever  
the full sum of Ten Pounds in Gold or Silver current  
money of the State aforesaid For the Execution and  
better performance of the above and also the more  
equal division of my Estate amongst my children  
I hereby authorize and lawfully my Executors and  
Executors herein mentioned or the Majority of them  
(any time after my decease, when they or the majority of  
them shall think it best or most convenient for my  
loving Wife) to sell and dispose of all and singular  
my real Estate and to the Purchaser or Purchasers  
good and sufficient Deed or Deeds in Law to make  
sign seal and execute to them or any one or more of  
them to have and to hold the same or any part or  
parcel thereof with all and singular its appurtenan-  
ces to any Person or Persons purchasing to him or them  
his or their Heirs and Assigns for ever Out of the  
monies arising or to arise from the sale or sales as  
abovesaid my said loving Wife is to be maintained  
and supported in manner and form as above di-  
rected And after her decease whatsoever shall  
then remain of all my real and personal estate (except

*the above two legacies to my son and grandson I →*

give and bequeath unto my three children viz Albert Lena and Jannetje unto them and each of them their Heirs and Assigns forever to be equally divided amongst them each severally one part and full third and lastly I nominate constitute and appoint my loving wife Helena my son Albert and my son in law Coenradt Van to be my Executors and Executors of this my last Will & Testament confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament. ——— Dirck <sup>his</sup> Amerman <sup>mark</sup> Signed sealed published pronounced and declared by the said Dirck Amerman to be his last Will and Testament in the presence of George Hopson Peter Hegeman W. Hunbergh.

City and County of New York. Be it remembered that on the nineteenth day of March in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety five personally came and appeared before David Gelston surrogate of said County George Hopson of the said City Butcher and being duly sworn on his oath declared that he saw Dirck Amerman sign and seal an Instrument in writing purporting to be the Will of the said Dirck Amerman bearing date the fifteenth day of November in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty six (the preceding whereof is a true copy) and heard him publish and declare the same as and for his last Will and Testament that at the



time thereof. He also said Dirck Amerman was of sound  
disposing mind and memory to the best of the knowledge  
and belief of him the deponent that his name sub-  
scribed as a witness to the said will is of his own  
proper hand writing which he subscribed as a  
witness thereto in the Testator's presence and that  
he saw Peter Hegeman and Peter Van Steenberg  
the other witnesses to the said will subscribe their  
names as witnesses thereto in presence of the Testator.

David Gelston

The preceding is a true copy of the Ori-  
ginal Will of Dirck Amerman  
deceased and of the certificate of the  
proof thereof.

David Gelston Surrogate

Derek Janse Amerman (Amertman) born about 164 in Holland; died about Jan. 1723/4 at Flatlands, Kings Co., N. Y.; married 1665-70 to Aeltje Paulus Vander Beeck, daughter of Paulus and Mary (Badie) Vander Beeck, baptized May 30, 1649 at N. Y.; living 1724. He came to America about 1650, as in a list of those swearing allegiance to the British Crown in 1678, it is recorded that he had been in the province 37 years. Thus he came to America as a child, but nothing has been found to indicate in whose family he travelled, and no trace of his origin. It has been said he came from Amsterdam but no authority for that statement. He lived at Flatlands, and was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church there, serving as Deacon in 1682 and Elder in 1703.

In June 1694 he and his wife conveyed their farm in the township or "fflacklands" to Hendrick Wyckoff in exchange for other lands there and therefore his name is seen in connection with numerous land transfers. In 1701 he is described as "of the Bay", when he was bondsman for John Aerson "of the Ferry" (Brooklyn).

In the Census of 1698 his family at Flatlands consisted of a man, a woman and 7 children. In 1689 Dereck was commissioned Ensign in Kings County Military Company; and 1690 promoted to captain commanding a foot company in the Canada expedition of 1691.

In 1704 he was styled "fisherman" and he and others of Flatlands gave bond to the town of Jamaica not to fish or hawk there. The baptisms of 3 children are found in the Flatbush church records, and one at Brooklyn. No early baptismal records of the Flatlands church exist. The will of "Derick Amertman", Sept. 20, 1709 - Feb. 1, 1723/4; named wife Aelkie and 10 children. The widow serves as executrix.

Children of Dereck Janse Amerman and Aeltje Vander Beeck:

1. Maritie b. abt 1668-72; married 1691 as third wife Cornelis Simonse Van Arsdalen of Flatlands.
- + 2. Paulus (2) born about 1668-72; married (1) Aliena \_\_\_\_\_ (2) Cornelia Emans; died 1748-57.
- + 3. Jan (2) born about 1674; married Sarah Wyckoff; died 5/2/1757.
- + 4. Albert (2) born about 1676; married Geertje \_\_\_\_\_; died after 1737.
5. Catherine (Cautie) baptizes 4/2/1677; married Hendrick Gulick.
6. Anatie (Anke) baptized Oct. 30, 1681.
7. Isaac (2) baptized 9/2/1683; married 1708, Grytie Wyckoff; died about July 1751; moved to Jamaica, L. I. about 1720.
8. Gerbracht baptized 4/3/1685; was she the wife of Jacobus Van Nuys, and living 1752?
9. Jacobus (2) born near 1690; married 1712, Magdaleentje Janse, living at Flatlands 1738. (See Jan Amerman)
10. Aeltje born near 1692; married 1715 Auke Van Nuys.

*Feb 3<sup>rd</sup> 1962*  
Somerset Quarterly Volume V

page 120 - Amerman - Dereck Jansen Amerman came to America from Holland in 1650 - settled at Flatlands; died 1723; married Aetlje Paulus Vander Beeck. Sons: Isaac, Gerhrecht, Paulus, Jacobus, Jan and Albert.

Volume II - page 216

First Reformed Church Raritan (Somerville) Baptisms  
1732 Aug. 25 - Ammerman, Nicholaes & wife - Jan

Volume IV - page 215

Readington Church Baptisms from 1720  
1733 April 6, Amerman - Nicholaes & Neeltje - Neeltje

Volume VI - page 231

Ammerman - Dannel & Lenah Nafews - Caty

Page 290 -

1792 - 2/5/ - Amerman - Danel & Lenah Nafews - Sarah

Page 294 -

1794 - 5/24 " " " " Neves - Jacobus (b 2/112)

Colonial Documents of N. J. - Cæendar of Wills 1777-1780

Volume V - Abstract of Wills - page 15

"Amerman - Nicholas of Sowerland, Somerset County, yeoman: Will of-  
Wife - Neeltje Amerman, all personal and real estate, while my wid-  
ow. Son Daniel £ 15; John to have a setout, as much as Daniel and  
when he married. When wife is done with it, all real and personal  
to be sold, and divided among my children, Daniel, Neeltje, Aaltje,  
John and my daughter Sarah, but, Sarah to have £ 30 less than the  
rest as I had to pay that sum for her husband, John Wyckoff.

Executors: Sons, Daniel and John and my son-in-law Cornelius Van  
Nuys.

Witnesses: Isaac Van Nuys, Lucas Voorhees, Peter Stryker.  
Proved: 1780-10/25/1777

1780-2/22/ - Inventory of Ll.898.3.6 made by Peter Stryker and  
Abraham Van Arsdal. Lib. 19, page 312

This last is what Mr. Allen gave me:

Somerset ~~XXXXXXXX~~ and Hunterdon Counties by Snell

Daniel Ammerman son of Nicholas, born Jan. 14, 1743, Neschanic Co.  
Sgt. Ten Eycke Company  
(Revolutionary Service)



He lived at Flatlands where he bought property in 1704 and was Deacon in the Church in 1711 and served as Lieutenant in Captain Terhunen's Company of Militia in 1715. In 1738 his household consisted of 4 males and 2 females - all over 10 years of age. His will - April 1, 1747 - August 9, 1758, named wife Sarah and 5 children.

Children of Jan (2) Amerman and Sara Wyckoff:

1. Sara born 5/5/1705; married 1727 Peter Wyckoff of Flatlands; died 6/20/1792.
2. Derick (3) born 170\_\_; married Margaret Polhemus; died 1784, Jamaica, Long Island.
3. Nicholas (3) born 1709-14; married Neeltje Polhemus; died 1777.
4. John (3) born about 1710-14; married 1748 Lammetje (Stryker) Stoothof; died 178\_\_, Staten Island.
5. Peter (3) born May 29, 1716; married Willemetje Schenck; died 1784 on Staten Island.

Nicholas (3) Amerman, son of Jan (2) born 1709-14, at Flatlands; died between April and October 1777 in Hillsborough Twp., Somerset County, N. J. Married Neeltje Polhemus (apparently an unrecorded daughter of Daniel and Neeltje Polhemus born about 1705). They were probably married in Kings County, but soon settled in Somerset Co., N. J. after a short stay in Readington, Hunt Co. as they joined the church there in 1741. One child was baptized at Raritan in 1733, one at Readington in 1735 and one at Harlingen in 1743. From 1751 at least he lived at Sourland where he owned a 200 acre farm.

His will, April 12, 1777-Oct. 25, 1777 - states residence as Sourland and named wife, 5 children and 2 sons-in-laws.

Children of Nicholas (3) and Neeltje Polhemus :

1. Sarah born 173\_\_, married John Wyckoff of Long Island.
2. Jan baptized Aug. 25, 1733; died young.
3. Neeltje baptized April 6, 1735; married Cornelius Van Nuys.
4. Aaltje born 173\_\_ or 174\_\_; married Peter Ditmars, living a widow in 1784.
5. Daniel born Jan. 14, 1743; married Catryna \_\_\_\_; a revolutionary war soldier, lived at Branchburg, Somerset Co., N. J.
6. John (4) born after 1743; unmarried.

#### SOMERSET COUNTY HISTORICAL QUARTERLY

Volume 2 (1913) page 80

Wyckoff - John married Sara Ammerman about 1757. She was daughter of Nicholas & Nelly Ammerman. They had 2 girls baptized at Harlingen, one 1758, one 1759; 2 boys baptized in Neshanic - Peter 1764, Nicholas 1767.

Nicholas married Susanna Flagg of Flaggtown and went to Kentucky about 1800.

Vol. 20, pp. 49 GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE N. JERSEY

3 JUN 1963

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

# ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO.

60603

DATE

6/10/63

SEARCHER

GB

FILE DESIGNATION

Albert Zimmerman  
Brunkerhoff's Reg't.  
New York Militia  
A-13.

## INSTRUCTIONS

1. FILL OUT THIS FORM AS FULLY AS YOU CAN. You may not have all the information called for by the form, but since we often have files for several veterans of the same name, the more information you are able to give the greater will be the likelihood of a successful search in our records.
2. Use a separate form for each veteran.
3. Enclose one dollar, preferably a money order or check payable to GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION.
4. Mail completed form with remittance to:  
General Services Administration  
National Archives and Records Service  
Collections Officer  
Washington, D. C. 20408

## IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN

1. NAME OF VETERAN (Full name, last name first)

Amerman, Albert

2. NAME OF STATE FROM WHICH HE SERVED

New York

3. WAR IN WHICH OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH HE SERVED

Revolutionary War

4. BRANCH IN WHICH HE SERVED

☐ INFANTRY☐ CAVALRY☐ ARTILLERY☐ OTHER (Specify)

5. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc.)

Baker for American army

6. KIND OF SERVICE (Check)

☐ VOLUNTEERS☐ REGULARS

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR (Check)

☐ UNION☐ CONFEDERATE

NOTE - If you checked "Confederate" in item 7, you need NOT fill in the following items:

8. VETERAN'S PLACE OF BIRTH

Sourlands, New Jersey

9. DATE OF BIRTH

Feb 8, 1733

10. VETERAN'S PLACE OF DEATH

11. DATE OF DEATH

Sept 1, 1818

12. FILE NUMBER OF PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND RECORD

13. PLACE(S) WHERE HE LIVED AFTER SERVICE

14. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, ENTER LOCATION (City and State)

15. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT FOR PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND

Appolinia Montanjo Amerman

BE SURE TO ENTER YOUR MAILING ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK TO THE LEFT.

TO ENSURE PROPER MAILING OF YOUR ORDER,  
PRINT YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK  
TO THE RIGHT.

NAME  
MRS. CONRAD SCHOLTZ  
STREET ADDRESS  
35280 DONNELLY AVE  
CITY, ZONE, AND STATE  
GARDEN CITY

3 JUN 1855

Albert Amerman, born Feb 8, 1733  
(my gr. gr. gr. grandfather) was the  
son of Dirck and Helena Meis Amerman

M.V.S.

Albert was married to Appolina  
de la Montargé

WRITE IN THIS SPACE

DATE

A. Amerman  
Brinckerhoff's Reg't.

York Militia  
A.B.

## INSTRUCTIONS

A | Brinckerhoff's Reg't. | N. Y.  
Militia.

Albert Amerman

Appears with the rank of ..... on an

## Account\*

of Treasurer's Certificates issued for the pay of  
Colonel Abraham Brinckerhoff's Regiment for  
services performed in the Years 1779 and 1780,  
by the said Regiment—which Certificates re-  
mained in the Hand of the said Abraham at the  
time of his Death, and had not been demanded  
by the Individuals in whose favor they were  
issued, at the time of his Death or previous  
thereto—Viz.

(Revolutionary War,)

Account dated

June 14, 1797.  
L — " 11. 4 1/4

Remarks:

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Dept., in Oct.  
1861,) of an original record borrowed from the State of New York.—  
R. & P. 451,712.

Number of rolls:

3

(545i)

Cottrell

Copied.

Albert Amerman, born Feb 8, 1733

(my gr. gr. gr. grandfather) was the  
son of Dirck and Helena Meis Amerman

M.V.S.

Albert was married to Appolina  
de la Montagne

3 JUN 1965

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO.

60603

DATE

6/10/65

SEARCHER

GB

FILE DESIGNATION

Albert Zimmerman  
Brinckerhoff's Reg't.  
New York Militia  
A-B.

ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES  
CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

INSTRUCTIONS

A | Brinckerhoff's Reg't. | N. Y. Militia.

Albert Zimmerman

Appears with the rank of ..... on an

Account\*

of Treasurer's Certificates issued for the pay of  
Colonel Abraham Brinckerhoff's Regiment for  
services performed in the Years 1779 and 1780,  
by the said Regiment—which Certificates re-  
mained in the Hand of the said Abraham at the  
time of his Death, and had not been demanded  
by the Individuals in whose favor they were  
issued, at the time of his Death or previous  
thereto—Viz.

(Revolutionary War,)

Account dated

June 14, 1797.

L. 11. 4 1/4

Remarks:

.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Dept., in Oct.  
1896, of an original record borrowed from the State of New York—  
R. & P. 451,712.

Number of roll:

3

Cottrell

(545t)

Copyist.



GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE

ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES  
CONCERNING VETERAN

(See reverse for explanation)

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

RECEIPT NO.

60603

DATE

6/10/65

SEARCHED

GB

FILE DESIGNATION

Albert Zimmerman  
Brunkerhoff's Reg't.  
New York Militia  
A.B.

INSTRUCTIONS

1. FILL OUT THIS FORM AS FULLY AS YOU CAN. You may not have all the information called for by the form, but since we often have files for several veterans of the same name, the more information you are able to give the greater will be the likelihood of a successful search in our records.
2. Use a separate form for each veteran.
3. Enclose one dollar, preferably a money order or check payable to GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION.
4. Mail completed form with remittance to:  
General Services Administration  
National Archives and Records Service  
Collections Officer  
Washington, D. C. 20408

IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN

1. NAME OF VETERAN (Full name, last name first)

Amerman, Albert

2. NAME OF STATE FROM WHICH HE SERVED

New York

3. WAR IN WHICH OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH HE SERVED

Revolutionary War

4. BRANCH IN WHICH HE SERVED

☐ INFANTRY

☐ CAVALRY

☐ ARTILLERY

☐ OTHER (Specify)

5. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc.)

Baker for American Army

6. KIND OF SERVICE (Check)

☐ VOLUNTEERS

☐ REGULARS

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR (Check)

☐ UNION

☐ CONFEDERATE

NOTE - If you checked "Confederate" in item 7, you need NOT fill in the following items:

8. VETERAN'S PLACE OF BIRTH

Southlands, New Jersey

9. DATE OF BIRTH

Feb 8, 1733

10. VETERAN'S PLACE OF DEATH

11. DATE OF DEATH

Sept 1, 1818

12. FILE NUMBER OF PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND RECORD

13. PLACE(S) WHERE HE LIVED AFTER SERVICE

14. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, ENTER LOCATION (City and State)

15. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT FOR PENSION OR BOUNTY LAND

Appolinia Montanjo Amerman

BE SURE TO ENTER YOUR MAILING ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK TO THE LEFT.

TO ENSURE PROPER MAILING OF YOUR ORDER,  
PRINT YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS IN THE BLOCK  
TO THE RIGHT.

NAME

STREET ADDRESS

CITY, ZONE, AND STATE

MRS. CONRAD SCHOLZ

35280 DONNELLY AVE

GARDEN CITY, MICH.

48135

**GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE**

**EXPLANATION OF ORDER FOR PHOTOCOPIES**

Please use the other side of this form to order photocopies of records relating to a person who served in the United States or Confederate Armed Forces. We can furnish photocopies relating to the following subjects:

- a. United States (not State) pensions claimed on the basis of service before World War I;
- b. United States (not State) bounty lands claimed on the basis of service before 1856;
- c. United States military service performed after 1774 and more than 75 years ago and Confederate military service. (NOTE - We do not have information relating to military service rendered before the Revolutionary War.)

Send us the completed form with one dollar. If you send more than one form at one time, your remittance should be for as many dollars as you send forms. Each order will be handled separately; so you may not receive all your photocopies at the same time. Be sure to enter your name and address on each form.

If we find a pension or bounty-land warrant application file which we believe relates to the person in whom you are interested, we will send photocopies of the documents we think most likely to be of interest to you. If no pension or bounty-land warrant application file is found, we will furnish copies of the military service record if one is available. If we do not find a file that appears to pertain to the person in whom you are interested, we will refund your money.

The military service records rarely contain family information. Furthermore, the record of a man's military service in any one organization is wholly separate from the record of his service in any other organization. We are ordinarily unable to establish the identity or nonidentity of men of the same name who served in different organizations. If you know that a man served in more than one organization and you desire copies of his military service record, a separate form and one dollar fee should be submitted for the service record in each organization.

Additional copies of this form will be sent to you on request.

GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE  
TRANSMITTAL FOR PHOTOCOPIES

- ☐ Enclosed are reproductions of documents selected from a pension file that appears to relate to the veteran in whom you are interested.
- ☒ We have searched our pension files but did not find a file that appears to relate to the veteran in whom you are interested.
- ☒ <sup>all</sup> Enclosed are reproductions of documents ~~selected~~ from a military service file that appears to relate to the veteran in whom you are interested. Compiled military service records do not normally contain personal information.
- ☐ Enclosed are the reproductions you ordered.
- ☐ Only one set of reproductions can be sent for \$1.00. Enclosed is NAR Form 288 for your use in ordering the veteran's other records.

Samuel E. Foscaunon, & Nettie Foscaunon is a brother and sister of  
Callie Leona Amerman. William Sherman is the husband of Callie  
Leona. - Robert Amerman is the son of Callie & <sup>William</sup> Sherman. - Alice  
Emmert is the daughter of Robert Amerman.

Hella Wilkins, Viola Fletcher, Josephine Hupp and George Amerman  
are the sisters and brother of Wm. Sherman Amerman.

# William Sherman Amerman, 81, Succumbs Today At Local Home

Mrs. Leona Ammerman, 81, 1660 North Ninth street, died at her residence at 5:55 a. m. today following a brief illness.

Mrs. Amerman is the widow of William Amerman, who died recently.

Surviving are four sons, John, Fairview Park; Brauna and Wayne, both of Terre Haute; Robert, Clay City, Ind.; three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Isbell, Terre Haute; Mrs. Alice Yewell, Dayton, Ohio; Mrs. Mary Scholz, Wayne, Mich.; 10 grandchildren and five great grandchildren.

The body will be taken to the residence from the Frist Funeral Home Wednesday and will be returned to the funeral home Thursday for services at 2 p. m. Burial will be in the Riverside cemetery.

1860 AUG 13 1946. BORN AUG 26 1864

# William Amerman Succumbs at Local Residence Sunday

William Sherman Amerman, 81, 1616 North Ninth street, died Sunday at 9:30 a. m. after a few months illness.

Mr. Amerman, a prominent citizen of Clinton township, was a retired farmer and stock raiser and was well known in this vicinity.

He is survived by his wife, Cathie; four sons, John of Fairview; Brauna, Terre Haute; Robert, Clay City, and Wayne, of Riley, Ind.; three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Isbell, Terre Haute; Mrs. Alice Yewell, Dayton, Ohio; and Mrs. Mary Scholz of Detroit, Mich.; nine grandchildren and five great grandchildren, two sisters, Mrs. Viola Fletcher, Terre Haute, and Mrs. Della Wilkins of Bernice.

The body was taken to the Frist Funeral Home and will be returned to the residence today to remain until Tuesday afternoon when funeral services will be held at the funeral home.

Last rites will be held at 2 p. m. Tuesday with Rev. J. S. Gorman officiating. Burial will be in the Riverside Cemetery.

## GEORGE AMERMAN

CLINTON, Ind., Jan. 12.—(Special)—George Amerman, 74 years old, former railroad of Clinton, R. R. 1, near Jonaetown, died at the Vermillion County Hospital at 1:40 o'clock Thursday afternoon. Death was reported to have been the result of a fall January 4. Mr. Amerman sustained a fractured hip. He was a member of the Second United Brethren church. Surviving are three daughters, Miss Leah Amerman and Mrs. Bert Shew of R. R. 1, and Mrs. Worley Akire of Lawrenceburg, Ky.; four sons, James, Paul and David, of R. R. 2, and Herschel of R. R. 1.

His sisters, Mrs. Viola Fletcher of Terre Haute, and Mrs. Della Wilkins of Bernice, and one brother, Sherman Amerman of Fairview Park, and three grandchildren. The body was taken to the Frist Funeral Home pending completion of funeral arrangements.

## MRS. JOSEPHINE AMERMAN HUFF

Mrs. Josephine Amerman Huff, 53 years old, died at 1:40 o'clock Thursday afternoon at the residence, 309 North Thirteenth street, after an illness of several weeks. She was the widow of John Huff and since the death of her husband several years ago had been living with her sister, Mrs. Viola Fletcher. She was a member of the Second United Brethren church. Surviving are two sisters, Mrs. Fletcher of Terre Haute, and Mrs. Della Wilkins of St. Bernice, Ind.; two brothers, Sherman Amerman of Fairview Park, Ind., and George of St. Bernice, and several nieces and nephews. The body was taken to the Frist Funeral Home in Clinton and Wednesday afternoon the body will be taken to the Second Avenue United Brethren church to lie in state. Funeral services will be held at 1 o'clock. Burial will be in Riverside cemetery, Clinton.

## MRS. VIOLA V. FLETCHER

CLINTON, Ind., Sept. 20.—(Special)—Mrs. Viola V. Fletcher, 309 North Thirteenth Street, Terre Haute, former Clinton resident, died at 1 o'clock Monday afternoon at the residence. She was a member of the First Evangelical United Brethren Church in Terre Haute and had lived in that city for the past 35 years. She is survived by one sister, Mrs. Della Wilkins of Terre Haute, and several nieces and nephews. The body was taken to the Frist Funeral Home. Services will be held at 1 o'clock Wednesday afternoon at the First Evangelical United Brethren Church in Terre Haute. The Rev. R. K. Merryman officiating. Burial will be in Riverside Cemetery in Clinton. The body will be taken to the church at noon Wednesday from the funeral home.

Samuel E. Foncannon died at his father's residence in Clinton, Ind., Thursday March 22, 1894, of a complication of diseases which have affected him for the past two years. The funeral was held at the residence of his father at 2 o'clock P. M. Friday March 23.

Deceased was 27 years, 3 months, and 13 days old. He was well known and highly respected by all at Clinton and around St Bernice where he was born and raised. Interment at Clinton cemetery.

## Death of Nettie Foncannon.

Miss Nettie Foncannon, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jefferson Foncannon, died Monday of this week, after a long and painful illness. The remains were interred in the Clinton cemetery Wednesday after funeral services at the Christian church conducted by Rev O. E. Kelley.

The deceased was born Feb. 21, 1872. She has always lived at home with her parents. In Clinton, where her whole life was spent, she was known and well respected by everybody. At home she was a kind and loving daughter and sister, has been an esteemed and affectionate friend to all who knew her. She was a member of the Christian church and while she regretted to die and leave her friends, she was fully confident of future happiness. Her remains were followed to the grave by an unusually large number of mourning friends, anxious to pay this last tribute of respect and affection to one whose life had been so pure and sweet.

The bereaved family asks the Republican to express their sincere thanks to the people of Clinton for the many acts of kindness and sympathy in the hour of their great affliction. They certainly have the sincere sympathy of the entire community.

## ROBERT AMERMAN, 1951

CLAY CITY, Ind., Dec. 7.—(Special)—Robert Amerman, 51 years old, died at 7:15 o'clock Thursday evening at his residence, near Clay City. Surviving are the widow, Clara; a daughter, Miss Alice Amerman, at home; two sons, Vern Amerman of Clay City and Don Amerman, at home; three sisters, Mrs. Sarah Taylor of Terre Haute, Mrs. Alice Ewell of Dayton, Ohio, and Mrs. Mary Scholz of Wayne, Mich., and three brothers, John Amerman of Clinton, Brauna Amerman of Terre Haute, and Wayne Amerman of Riley, and a grandchild. The body was taken to the Schoppenhorst Funeral Home.

DIED DEC 7 1951 BORN OCT 21 1890

## MRS. ALICE EMMERT

BRAZIL, Ind. (Special)—Mrs. Alice Emmert, 33, RR 4, Brazil,

died at 8:45 p.m. Sunday in Union Hospital at Terre Haute. She was a registered nurse and a graduate of the Union Hospital School of Nursing. She is survived by the husband, John two daughters, Renee Elaine and Rita Jayne, both at home; the mother, Mrs. Clara Amerman, Clay City; two brothers, Dona Amerman, and Verne Amerman, both of Clay City. Services will be at 2 p.m. Wednesday at the Miller and Sons Funeral Home, with the Rev. W. William Wimberly officiating. Burial will be in Oak Hill Cemetery. Friends may call after 4 p.m. Tuesday.

DIED DEC 26 1965

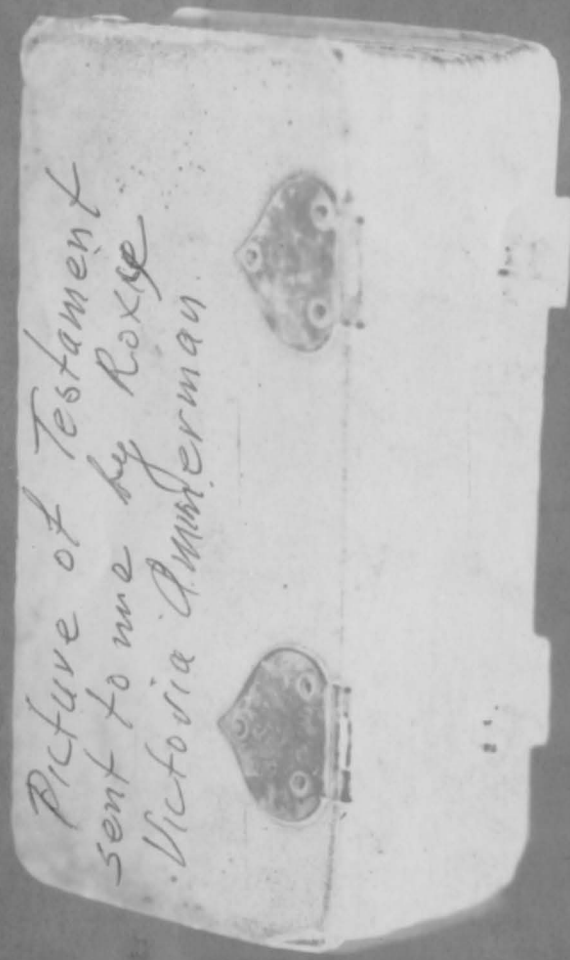
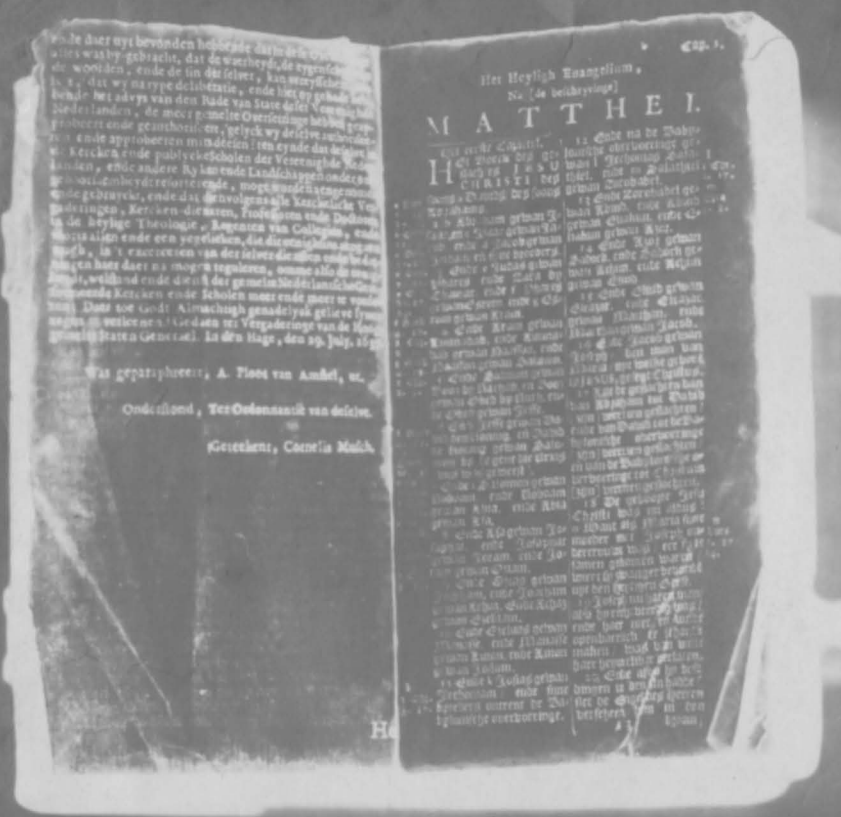
BORN FEB 23 1932

FATHER'S BROTHERS AND SISTERS

## MRS. DELLA MAE WILKINS

CLINTON, Ind., Dec. 6.—(Special)—Mrs. Della Mae Wilkins, 90, of R. R. 3, Marshall, Ill., died at 10 o. m. Friday at the Paris Hospital. She had been ill for the past two weeks with a fractured hip suffered in a fall. She was a native of Vermillion county. Surviving are one son, Harry, with whom she made her home; two grandchildren, four great-grandchildren and several nieces and nephews. The body was brought to the Frist Funeral Home where services will be held at 1:30 p.m. Monday. Rev. Marvin Patton will officiate and burial will be in Riverside cemetery.

DIED DEC 6 1965 BORN



The Testament was later given by me to Rev. Lockhart Amerman  
205 Thorn St., Sewickley, Pa. (1966) C.R.A.

I have been unable to find any  
connection of this Amacks to my  
ancestor Geertje Amas (Amack) the  
wife of Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman, b. 1676

Mary V. Amerman Scholz

But I believe with further research the connection  
can be made by watching carefully and searching  
all the various spellings of the name.



was a son of Peter Antonides and Mary Lloyd, his wife. She was a daughter of David Lloyd. Mr. Peter Antonides, although now over four score years, is as straight and erect as a flag staff, supple and quick and able to shoe a horse and do other blacksmith work as well as any other young man in this county. One of his uncles, Vincent, or Vincentius Antonides, removed to and settled in Ohio during the early part of this century. It is said he has raised a large family there.

The grandson, John H. Sickles, named in Squire Holsart's will, and to whom the watch is given, is still living. He was a Union soldier in the war of the

rebellion and very strong in his devotion to the Union cause, hating rebels or rebel sympathizers with all his heart. He is still a bachelor, for like a celebrated judge of Monmouth county used to remark, he believes a "man is never satisfied until he gets as bad off as possible, as is the case when married." So he has escaped the marriage noose and rejoices in single blessedness. He is Dutch clear through on both sides, and sometimes remarks that not a drop of mongrel or English blood beats in his heart.

The Hulsharts have generally followed agricultural or kindred pursuits and have been as a rule good citizens.

## THE AUMACKS OR AUMOCKS OF MONMOUTH AND OCEAN COUNTIES.

The name of "Teunis Amack" and Lena Laen (Lane), his wife, appear as members of the Monmouth Dutch church in 1723, while his brother, "Stephen Aumack" and Jannetie Janse, his wife, are entered on the church records five years later.\*

Abraham Emans† (Emmons), a resident of Freehold township, conveys to Hendrick Hendrickson and Jaques Denys (Denise) of New Utrecht, L. I., by deed dated May 1, 1719, ninety-six and a half acres of land in Freehold township, bounded east by Bartlett Brook, west by lands of Thomas Cooper, south by lands of Samuel Dennis and north by lands formerly William Scott's. This tract is described as beginning at William Layton's, formerly John Scott's corner.‡ The grantor and grantees named in this deed, all join in a deed dated May 5, 1730, conveying this same land to Stephen Aumack. Emans joins in order to cure a defect in the former deed. "Theuny Amack" and "Peter Jansen," as they spell their names, are witnesses to this second deed.§ Solomon

Deboogh (Debow) by deed dated March 11, 1739, conveys a tract of 100 acres in Freehold township to "Theunis Amack" who is described as a weaver, and resident of Monmouth county. Bartlett Brook and Long Brook are mentioned as part of the boundaries of this tract.||

"Thunis Amack" is named among the grand jurors impanelled by Sheriff Bernardus Verbryck at April term, 1735, and Stephen Amack among the grand jurors impanelled by Sheriff James Stevenson at April term, 1744.¶

In Book H of Deeds, page 275, is the record of a public Highway laid out on June 14, 1740, by the surveyors of the highways. "Theunis Amack's" lands and "Stephen Amack's" mill are named in this return. They also make "void" (vacate) a 2-rod road laid through the Amack's, Tunis Denis (Denise), Gilbert VanMater, Judah Williams, Thomas Borden, and Nathan Tilton's lands. This record shows that the two Aumack brothers lived near each other on this new road, and that Stephen Aumack operated a grist mill. Teunis Amack married Lena, a daughter of Jacob Thysen Laen (Lane) and Elizabeth Barkalow, his wife, and had the following children baptized:

Jannetje, Nov. 24, 1723.  
Child unnamed, August 8, 1725.  
Elizabeth, August 5, 1733.  
Afhie, August 17, 1735.  
Jan, April 15, 1738.  
Mathys, August 2, 1742.

¶Book H of Deeds, page 237, Monmouth records.

¶Minutes of Monmouth courts, 1735-1744.

\*Wells' Memorial Address at Brick Church, page 87.

†Abraham Emans and Hendrick Emans, who settled at Six Mile Run, Somerset county, N. J., in 1703, were sons of Andrews Emans, who came to America in 1661 and settled at Gravesend, L. I. This name in Monmouth county is now spelled Emmons. Margaret, wife of above Abraham Emans, was a member of the Monmouth Dutch church in 1713. See Wells' Memorial Address, page 85.

‡Book G of Deeds, page 61, etc., Monmouth records.

§Book E of Deeds, page 114, Monmouth records.

Teunis and Stephen Aumack were born at Flatlands, L. I., and were the sons of Theunis Janse VanAmack, of that place. He is named among the citizens who took the oath of allegiance in 1687, and he is then put down as having been 14 years in America.\*\* The name is there spelled as VanAmack. I do not know how many children he had. The name was first spelled in Monmouth "Amak" and "Amack."

In Book A of Marriages, page 59, is record of a marriage, where the parties were both of this family, and it shows how unsettled they were a century ago in the spelling of this name.

"Teunis Aumack to Mary Aamach, Nov. 26, 1801," is the way it is entered. According to tradition Theunis Janse VanAmack was a marine on one of Admiral Cornelius Evertsen's or Jacob Binckes' ships, when they compelled the English to haul down their flag over New York in 1673. The red, white and blue of the Netherlands Republic waved over New York and New Jersey for about a year. VanAmack, then a young man, during this occupation, became attached to the daughter of a Dutch settler who lived in Brooklyn. Either his term of enlistment expired, or he was discharged, for when the fleet sailed away, he remained and became a resident of Flatlands, where he raised a family. He is therefore the progenitor of all the Aumacks and Aumocks in Monmouth and Ocean counties.

This family can therefore look back to one of the Dutchmen who wrested the New Netherlands from the English in 1673, and helped fight in the memorable war of that year, as their progenitor. This conquest of the New Netherlands was not a secret, treacherous attack, without a declaration of war, but a fair conquest after announced hostilities. England and France with the German Provinces of Munster and Cologne, had combined in an alliance to wipe out the Republic of Holland from the map of Europe. It is true, there was a party in England opposed to this alliance and war, but they were made up principally of the old Republicans and Roundheads, who had followed Cromwell. They knew King Charles II was a papist at heart, and this alliance was really a blow at the Protestant religion, and to restore the Roman Hierarchy to its old power over the world. Charles II had attacked and seized the Dutch colony of New York in 1664, in order to provoke the States

General into a declaration of war against England. Such an attack must cause war as a child might know. This in England would be represented as a defensive war, and so, the Protestant party would be compelled, nolens volens, to stand up for their country.

As Charles II and his secret instigator, Louis XIV expected and intended, this capture of the Dutch colony in America, together with an attack on their African trading posts at about the same time, and the seizure of Dutch merchant ships, compelled the States General to declare war against England. The successes of the Dutch admirals at sea, together with other troubles, led the English Parliament to interfere with the purposes of their King. A hollow peace was patched up, but the English puppet of the French monarch, held to the same resolution to destroy if possible, the Holland Republic. It became necessary, however, to educate public opinion, and inflame the passions of the English people, in order to overcome the opposition of the Protestant leaders. Pamphlets and other writings were circulated, filled with the most outrageous accusations against the Dutch.

A roorbach was circulated through England that Admiral VanTromp, as they called him, after defeating the English fleet in the late war, had hoisted a broom at his masthead and cruised up and down the English coast, to show that he had swept the English ships from the seas.

This canard was well calculated to arouse the patriotism and wrath of the English masses, and make them support any alliance, even with the Turks, to punish such insolence. There was no one in England to contradict this lie, so it run its full course, and aroused the English people to bitter anger and fury against the Dutch. Admiral Tromp was a brave, bluff sailor, without the bravado of the French or the cant and hypocrisy of the English. He was no more likely to perpetrate such a puerile, fantastic and idiotic act, than General Grant was to stick a peacock feather in his hat, and strut around with it, after the surrender at Appomattox. Nevertheless, every charge against the Dutch was believed without any question. No one ever asked how it was possible to see a little broom, fastened high up among the ropes and sails of a ship's mast, two or three miles off at sea from the English coast. Like the story of the Dutch drinking intoxicating liquors before going into action, it was a lie cut out of the whole

cloth. At that time and for many generations after, it was the custom of the English navy to serve out grog to their sailors before going into action. It was supposed to give them courage, yet in this, as in many other things, they charged all their vices on the Dutch, while they arrogated all the virtues to themselves.

It would have been far more in accordance with the truth, to have labelled it Cockney or British courage, instead of Dutch. Not only were such roorbachs indistinguishably circulated, but plays were written and acted in the theatres of England, showing the Dutch up in the most odious light.

Even the famous John Dryden devoted his talents to composing such a play, which was acted to crowded houses, and excited the fury and hatred of the lower classes, so that private citizens of Holland were mobbed in the streets of London. This play was written and acted long before the open alliance between France and England was consummated, yet there are several passages in it which point to it, and show that Dryden was either conversant with the plans of the king, or else wrote the play under particular instructions. Straws, it is said, show which way the wind blows, and this play coming from a man like John Dryden, shows that it was one of the methods used to educate public opinion, and shut the mouths of the Protestant or peace party. This play, called Amboyna, met with great success. The theatres were crowded to overflowing by the people, and it seemed to move them as much as the play of Uncle Tom's Cabin influenced the people of the North, prior to the election of Abraham Lincoln. A strong appeal to the feelings will often move the masses more strongly than the best argument addressed to their reason. The copy of "Amboyna" which I have, was printed in London, England, during the latter part of the 17th century. It begins with a personal address to the "Right Honorable Lord Clifford of Chudleigh," who appears to have been high treasurer of England and one of Dryden's patrons. As a specimen of fulsome flattery, and snobbish sycophancy it is unequalled.

Dryden says that this play was "contrived and written" in a month, and ends up his adulations with these words:—

"I pretend not by it (the play) to make any manner of return for your favors; and that I only give you a new occasion for exercising your goodness to me, in pardoning the failings

and imperfections of, My Lord, Your Lordship's most humble, most obliged, and most obedient servant.

JOHN DRYDEN."

Then comes what he calls a prologue to Amboyna in verse as follows:—

"As needy Gallants in the Scriv'ners' hands,  
Court the rich knave that gripes their mort-  
gag'd lands,

The first fat buck of all the Season's sent,  
And keeper takes no fee in compliment;  
The Dotage of some Englishmen is such.  
To fawn on those who ruin them—the Dutch.  
They shall have all, rather than make a war  
With those, who of the same religion are.  
The Straights, the Guinea Trade, the Herrings  
too,

Nay to keep Friendship, they shall pickle you.  
Some are resolved not to find out the cheat,  
But cuckold-like, loves him who does the feat:  
What injuries so'er upon us fall,  
Yet still, the same religion answers all:  
Religion wheeled you to Civil War,  
Drew English blood, and Dutchmen's now would  
spare:

Be gull'd no longer, for you'll find it true,  
They have no more Religion, faith—than you:  
Interest's the God they worship in their State,  
And you, I take it, have not much of that.  
Well, monarchies may own Religious name,  
But States are Atheists in their very frame,  
They share a sin, and such proportions fall  
That like a stink, 'tis nothing to 'em all.  
How they love England, you shall see this day:  
No map shows Holland truer than our Play:  
View then their falsehoods, rapine, cruelty;  
And think what once they were, they still  
would be;

But hope not either language, plot, or art,  
'Twas wit in haste but with an English heart;  
And let's, hope, wit in Dutchman would be  
As much improper as would honesty.

The play is entitled "Amboyna, or the Cruelties of the Dutch to the English Merchants." The scene opens at Amboyna, with a dialogue between the Dutch Governor and his fiscal, in which they congratulate each other, in damaging the English East India company to an immense amount, and then settling for a trifling sum. The fiscal then proposes to carry out a "Plot" against the English, which he has contrived. The substance of it is, to cut all their throats and seize their wealth.

The history of England during this century is full of charges and counter charges, of plots and conspiracies. As it was a favorite accusation among themselves it became very easy to make it against foreign people.

An English captain named Towerson, in the employ of the English East India company, and an English merchant are next brought on the stage. The English merchant and the Dutch fiscal engage in the following dialogue. The English merchant thus speaks of the Holland-ers:

English Merchant—"Not being gentlemen, you have stolen the arms of the best families in Europe, and wanting a name, you make bold with the first of Divine attributes, and call'd yourselves the 'High and Mighty'; though, let me tell you, that besides the blasphemy, the title is ridiculous, for 'High' is no more proper for the Netherlands, than 'Might' is, for seven little rascally Provinces, no bigger in all than a Shire in England. But for my main theme, your ingratitude to England. We have set you up and you undermine our Power and Circumvent our trade."

Dutch Fiscal—"Yes, and good reason, if our interest requires it; besides you give one of the names of the 'Almighty' to your high men in England, by calling them Lords, and so make the vulgar people worship them, as Deities or Human Gods."

English Merchant—"That leads me to your religion, which is made up of interest; at home ye tolerate all worships in them who can pay for it, and abroad you were latterly so civil to the Emperor of Pegu (Peru) as to offer sacrifices to his idols."

Dutch Fiscal—"Yes, this is all true, and you English were such precise fools as to refuse it."

English Merchant—"For frugality, we confess we cannot compare with you. Our English merchants live like noblemen, while you gentlemen, if you have any, live like Boors. You are the mill horses of Mankind; a pickled herring is all your riches. You have good title to cheat all Europe, for you cozen your own backs and bellies."

Dutch Fiscal—"Yes, this is all true."

English Merchant—"Your liberties are a greater cheat than any of the rest. You are ten times more taxed than any people in Christendom. You flatter our Kings and ruin their subjects."

Dutch Fiscal—"You English are so honest, that we Dutch can easily fool you in name of our Protestant religion."

English Merchant—"I prophesy the day will come, when some English king will see through your hypocrites and frauds and protect the honest and true-hearted English, against the rascalities of the Dutch, and resume the fisheries of the seas, and the riches of the East Indies."

Some light scenes and dialogues are next introduced to relieve the gravity of the play. Then an English woman, pale, weak, and in tattered garments, appears on the stage. She tells a horrible story, how she and her husband had been on an English ship, and by treachery certain Hollanders had murdered the English crew and plundered the ship. That she and her husband had escaped in a small boat, and after terrible suffering her husband died, but she was rescued by a noble English captain. Then follow scenes in which great outrages are perpetrated by a son of the Dutch Governor, and the English Captain, Towerson, fights with and kills him in a fair duel. The

Dutch Governor and his fiscal then arranged a treacherous plot against the English. They falsely accuse them of trying to capture the Dutch fort, and put them to horrible tortures to elicit a confession. Scene opens and shows the English tortured in the most fiendish manner by fire and water, while the Dutchmen joke and laugh at their sufferings. The Governor remarks, as they burn the English merchant, that he will light his pipe just where the "wyck" is fed with English fat; that "the tobacco tastes divinely after being so fired."

After torture, the English captain is put to death, and the play closes with a scene in which the Dutch are feasting and making merry over a division of the wealth of the murdered English. Then follows an "Epilogue" as Dryden calls it, as follows:

To one well-born, th' affront is worse and more,  
When he's abus'd and baffled by a Boor:  
With an ill-grace the Dutch their mischiefs do,  
They've both ill nature and ill manners too.  
Well may they boast themselves an ancient

nation,  
For they were bred 'ere manners were in fashion:

And their new Commonwealth has set 'em free  
Only from honor and civility.  
Venetians do not more uncouthly ride  
Than did their Lubber State mankind bestride.  
Their sway became 'em with as ill a mien,  
As their own panaches swell above their chin:  
Yet is their empire no true growth but humor,  
And only two kings touch can cure the tumour.††

As Cato did his Afric fruits display;  
So we before your eyes their Indies lay,  
All loyal English will like him conclude  
Let Cæsar live and Carthage be subdued.

This is a clear and plain effort to educate public opinion in England, so that an alliance with France against Holland would be popular among the English masses. This play is well contrived to stir up their anger and pride, and was intended for that very purpose. It fell in with the policy and purposes of Charles II, and we can see why Dryden was a favorite of the court and patronized by the high officials.

This play was written and acted in the theatres of London several years before the alliance between England and France against Holland was consummated by an aggressive movement against the Republic.

††The two Kings refer to an alliance between England and France.

## EFFORTS OF FRANCE AND ENGLAND TO CRUSH HOLLAND REPUBLIC.

Louis XIV of France was one of the most astute and able of the kings of Europe. His zeal and devotion to the Roman Hierarchy is proved by the banishment of half a million of his protestant subjects from France. These refugees were known as French Huguenots. As Macaulay, Dickens, and other truthful historians of England have shown, Charles II was a mere puppet of this champion of Rome. Behind both stood the priests, dictating and urging a union which would restore, as they thought, the church to its old authority and power in the world. Their object was to crush the Protestant Republic of Holland. They were not only heretics but republicans, setting a bad example to Christendom. Their great prosperity and wealth also excited jealousy and alarm. This Republic so near the territory of France and England was a continual menace to the existence of monarchies. If people without a king could prosper so, what necessity was there for royalty and an aristocratic or Brahmin caste, to uphold it. Kingcraft and priestcraft were therefore in hearty agreement to wreck this upstart Republic. These "seven rascally little provinces," as Dryden put it, "not as big as an English shire." The two great monarchies of France and England could easily wipe Holland off the map of Europe, everybody thought. The two Catholic Bishops of the German Provinces of Munster and Cologne also joined this alliance with England and France to destroy Holland. This fact alone would show that behind this alliance of nations stood the Roman Hierarchy. Our American historian, Bancroft, thus describes this great and most eventful contest:—

"Charles II had begun hostilities as a pirate, and Louis XIV did not disguise his purpose of conquest.

"With armies amounting to 200,000 men, to which Holland could oppose no more than 20,000, the French monarch invaded the Republic. Within a month Holland was exposed to the same desperate dangers she had encountered a century before, while the English fleet, hovering off the coast, endeavored to land English troops into the heart of the wealthiest of the provinces. Ruin

was imminent and had come but for the public virtues.

"The annals of the human race record but few instances where moral force has so successfully defied every disparity of force, and repelled such desperate odds by invincible heroism.

"At sea, where greatly superior numbers were on the side of the allied fleets of France and England, the untiring courage of the Dutch would not consent to be defeated. On land the dikes were broken up and the country drowned. The son of Grotius, concealing his anger, at ignominious proposals of the French, protracted the negotiations till the rising waters could form a wide and impassable moat around the cities. At Groningen, men, women and children worked on the fortifications. Fear was not permitted to the women. William of Orange (afterwards King of England), was advised by Arlington, one of the great Virginian proprietors, to seek advancement and gain for himself, by yielding to England; 'My country,' calmly replied the young man, 'trusts in me. I will not sacrifice it to my interests, but if needs be, die with it in the last ditch.'"

The landing of the British troops in Holland could only be prevented by three naval engagements. The veteran DeRuyter and the younger VanTromp, a son of the old Admiral, had been bitter enemies. The latter had been disgraced on the charge of the former. June 7, 1673, at the battle of Soulsbay, where the Dutch with 52 ships of the line engaged an enemy with 80, DeRuyter was successful in his first manoeuvres, while the extraordinary ardor of VanTromp, plunged him headlong into danger and he could not recover. The frank and true hearted DeRuyter, checked himself in his career of victory, and turned to the relief of his rival. "Oh, there comes grandfather to the rescue!" shouted VanTromp in ecstasy. "I will never desert him, as long as I breathe." The issue of the battle was uncertain. June 14, seven days later, a second battle was fought, and the advantage was with the Dutch. About three weeks after the Dutch captured New York, August 2, 1673, the last and most terrible conflict took

place near Helder. The enthusiasm of the Dutch mariners dared almost infinite deeds of valor.

The noise of the artillery boomed along the low coast of Holland. The churches on the shore and the dikes were thronged with people, praying to the God of Battles to give victory to the right cause and their country. The contest raged and exhausted, and was again renewed with unexampled fury. Victory was with DeRuyter and Van-Tromp. The British fleet retreated and was pursued. This defeat caused the English Parliament to refuse Charles II further supplies. This led to peace with England, although war went on with France. At one time affairs seemed so hopeless, with the great French army in the heart of the country, and the mighty allied fleet on the coast it was resolved with inflexible Dutch resolution, to defend the country to the last, and, if all failed, to take to their ships, and sail to some other part of the world, and there found a new country and so preserve the liberties of which Europe was unworthy.

About a month after the defeat of the allied fleets, or between the 7th and 13th of September, 1673, Capt. Kniff and Lieut. Snell with a company of Dutch mariners from one of Admiral Evertsen's ships which lay in the North River before New York, came over in a sloop to Monmouth county, landed at Waycake creek, and marched up to Middletown village and administered the oath of allegiance to the States General of Holland to the citizens there and then went to Shrewsbury and did the same. The people with exception of a dozen or so who were absent, took the oath of allegiance. So our people of Monmouth were a part of the little Netherland Republic and entitled to some share of the glory which belonged to their mother country at this time. If this alliance had succeeded in crushing Holland, there would have been no Stadtholder with his Dutch army to land at Torbay, and deliver the Protestants of England from the tyranny of James II. The great revolution of 1688 would never have occurred. James II, backed by the subtle brain and strong arm of Louis XIV would perhaps have crushed protestantism in England, as completely as Louis XIV had done in France by revoking the Edict of Nantes.

For after the failure of Monmouth's rebellion, the spirit of the English people seemed crushed. The savage and brutal punishments inflicted by Jeffrey and Kirke hardly called forth a whimper of protest, so abject was the terror

and fear they inspired with the gibbet, hot pitch and dismembered corpses hung up at nearly every cross road in England.

This victory of the Dutch made the deliverance of the English by William of Orange possible. The hand of Providence was never more signally displayed in the history of states and nations than in the defeat of these powerful nations by "seven little rascally provinces, all told no bigger than an English shire," to use Dryden's expression. It was a year big with future events in the history of Christendom and the world, as subsequent results show.

The sacrifices, services, and patriotism of William of Orange\* in this war with England, France and the two German provinces, together with those of his great grandfather, William the Silent in the Spanish war, have made their names venerated in Holland, as Washington's is in America.

The descendants of the Dutch in the United States claim all three as their worthy trio of heroes, and worthy of each other to stand in eternal union and glory. For all three, one as much as the other, they feel a veneration and gratitude which words cannot express. The following song, so popular in Holland, gives but a feeble echo of what is in the hearts of all who prize justice, independence and liberty for "the Frisians shall be free as long as the winds of heaven blow!"

We leven in Nederland vrij en blij, hoezee!  
Wars zijn we van elke dwingelandij, hoezee!  
Vervloekt zij eeuwig het vreemde juk,  
Op vrijheid, rrijheid zijn we tuk,  
VIVAT ORANJE, HOEEZEE!

Oranje maakte ons vrij en groot, hoezee!  
Oranje was altijd een vriend in den nood, hoezee!  
Oranjeklant lijn we dus op en top!  
Oranje boven, Oranje voorop!  
VIVAT ORANJE, HOEEZEE!

Oranje blijf, Nederlands toeverlaat, hoezee!  
Alleen met Oranje ons Nederland staat hoezee!  
Lang leve Oranje! met Rood Wit en Blauw!  
Oranje, we zweren U houw en trouw!  
VIVAT ORANJE, HOEEZEE!

\*Vrij en Blij means Free and Happy.

Bishop Burnet thus describes William of Orange:

"I had occasion to know him well, having observed him very carefully in a course of 16 years.

"He believed in the truths of the Christian religion very firmly, and expressed a horror of atheism and blasphemy.

"He was constant in his private prayers and in reading the Scriptures.

"His indifference to the form of church government and his being zealous for toleration, together with his cold behavior towards the clergy, gave them generally an ill opinion of him. He loved the Dutch, and was much beloved among them; but the ill returns he met from the English nation, their jealousies of him, and their perverseness towards him, had soured his mind, and had in a great measure alienated him from them, which he did not take care enough to conceal, though he saw the ill effect this had upon his business.

"Watching over the court of France, and bestirring himself against their practices was the prevailing passion of his whole life. I considered him a person raised up by God to resist the power of France and the progress of tyranny and persecution.

"The series of five Princes of Orange that was now ended in him was the noblest succession of heroes we find in any history. And the 30 years from 1672 to his death in which he acted so great a part, carry in them so many amazing steps of a glorious and distinguishing Providence that in the words of

David he may be called 'The man of God's right hand whom he made strong for himself.' He received, however, in his life time little else than calumnies, abuse and ingratitude from the nation he served so well. He once remarked to Lord Halifax, when speaking of the treatment he had received from the two great parties of England, that all the difference he knew between them was 'the Tories would cut throat in the morning and the Whigs in the afternoon.' Subsequent generations and posterity in England have acknowledged his great services and abilities, but in a grudging spirit and without any heartiness, as though jealous of the contrast between their native born monarchs and this Dutchman from over the sea. Macaulay, who is of Scotch ancestry, has done him justice but even he thus describes him: 'His manners, (when King of England) were altogether Dutch. Even his countrymen thought him blunt. To foreigners he often seemed churlish. In his intercourse with the world he appeared ignorant or negligent of those arts which double the value of a favor and take away the sting of a refusal.'

## THE BARKALOW FAMILY.

After the New Netherlands were seized in 1664 by the English Government the public records were kept in the English language. Many of the scribes who wrote legal papers like wills, deeds, etc., were ignorant of the Dutch language, so they spelled and wrote Holland names, like the Indians, from sound. They also made many surnames from the Dutch custom of calling a person by his christian name followed by his father's christian name, with z, s, se, or sen, affixed. Thus if Derrick Barkalow had a son named Pieter, he would be called Peter Dericks, or Dericksen. If the latter had a son Jan, he would be known as Jan Pietersen, or Pieterz. If he called his son Hendrick; he would be designated as Hendrick Jans, or Jansen. The English conveyancers would often write these names according to above custom in deeds and other legal documents, which went on permanent record. In two or three generations such names would become fixed and unchangeable, according to the English custom, to identify persons and families and keep land titles straight. This is the reason why several family surnames have originated from one Dutch progenitor. It often makes it very difficult and in some cases impossible, to trace family connections, especially if they frequently changed their residence and neglected to keep a family record or have

their children baptized. For this reason it is now difficult to trace the Barkalow family. This name, too, in changing from the Dutch to the English language, has been spelled in many different ways, as VanBerculo, VanBurkalow, Borckelloo, Berkelue, etc.

The original emigrant from Holland was William Janse Barkelo. He came to America at an early date, and settled permanently at Flatbush, Long Island, where he raised a family of several girls and boys. Among the list of persons taking the oath of allegiance to the English government in 1687, and published on page 661, vol. 1, O'Callaghan's Documentary History of New York, we find the name of William Williamsen Borcklo, who is put down as born in America, and a resident at that date of Flatlands. Also, Jan Williamsen Borcklo, also a native and then residing at Gravesend, L. I. Elizabeth Barkalow, who married Jacob Thysen Laen (Lane), and whose name is found among the original members of the Monmouth Dutch church in 1709, is supposed to be one of his daughters. One of his younger sons, Conradt, settled in Somerset county of this state as early as 1714, and is the ancestor of the "Barcalows" there, as they generally spell their names. I have, however, an original receipt in my possession given 130 years ago, which is signed by "Daniel Barricklo." It is his genuine signa-

# Mustache Case Goes to Court

Livonia schoolmen will go to court to force a 16-year-old junior from Westland to shave off a mustache which violates the student dress code.

Circuit Judge James Montante has ordered Charles A. Murphy back to classes at Franklin High School until the court acts.

Murphy was sent home last Thursday by Principal David D. Ammerman.

School Superintendent Benton Yates said he will go to court under the show cause order issued by Montante. He will be represented by Attorney Carl J. Thrum.

"It will be up to the court to rule whether these regulations are reasonable," he said. "The philosophy is that a student should come to school ready to work and not in an indolent type of dress."

Mr. and Mrs. William J. Murphy discussed the regulation with Ammerman, then went into court Monday to get a restraining order and get their son back into school until the issue is decided.

The Murphys, who live at 7923 Donna Ave., Westland, charged in their petition that it "is an unreasonable regulation, deprives him (Charles) of his identity, deprives him of his freedom of expression, and that (the) regulation is not necessary for the orderly conduct of the school."

# Teen Wins Round in Mustache Battle

Wednesday, September 13, 1967

BY KATHY COLTON  
Free Press Staff Writer

Charles Albert Murphy, 16, has scored a point in his battle with the Livonia School Board. Like a gracious winner, he insists his enemies are good—if misguided—guys.

A new school grooming code says the Franklin High junior must shave off the mustache he has worn for two years.

Keeping his fuzzy upper lip stiff, Charles refused to do it. And he won a temporary court order restraining the school from suspending him.

"I think this is a good school system, and I'm not basically against it. But I think this is a bad rule and should be tested," said Charles.

"Look at HIM," he said, pointing to a sandaled, bluejeaned lounge near-by. "Now he's my buddy, and I'm not criticizing him. But is a mustache worse than that?"

There are no school rules against sandals and jeans.

"Good, clean-looking students" is what Livonia Superintendent Benton Yates wants. He said mustaches "detract from favorable learning conditions" and are a "flaunting of authority."

Stocky, congenial Charles, B student, has a neatly trimmed mustache.

He is secretary of the junior class, a member of the Franklin High band, a debater, and chairman of the social committee of Livonia Youth Inc.

Charles hired a lawyer when he figured "there was no other way." Now the American Civil Liberties Union has taken interest in his plight.

A hearing on the issue is scheduled Sept. 22 in Wayne County Circuit Court before Judge James Montante, who issued the temporary injunction.

Yates predicted the court will uphold the school rules which were outlined by a student committee, then passed by school administrators.

**CHARLES SAID** he thinks Franklin High Principal David Amerman is on his side.

"I think he wants me to keep my mustache. But he knows the rule must be changed first."



**CHARLES MURPHY**  
keeps stiff—and fuzzy—upper lip.



## HOWARD BAILEY RETIRING, 40 YEARS OF CIPS SERVICE

Howard M. Bailey of 625 W. Mack Ave., Olney, superintendent of Olney area operations for Central Illinois Public Service Co. since 1942, will retire Oct. 31 under the company's retirement annuity plan after more than 40 years of service with the utility.

G. W. Farrington, superintendent of Lawrenceville area operations for CIPS, will succeed Bailey, according to an announcement by D. G. Raymer, manager of Eastern Division operations for the utility. Farrington's appointment is effective Nov. 1.

A native of Olney, Bailey joined CIPS in 1925 as a lineman at Olney. His 40 years of service with CIPS includes holding the positions of superintendent at Grayville, and load dispatcher at Mattoon.

Bailey is a past president of the Olney Rotary Club. He also is a member of the Elks Lodge, Masonic Lodge, Shrine and the Methodist church. He and his wife, Mary, have three sons, George of Tarpon Springs, Fla., Robert of Indianapolis, Ind., and Frank of Effingham.

Farrington is a native of Clinton, Ind. He joined CIPS in 1948 as a lineman at Paris. He later served as an electric utility foreman at Pana prior to being named superintendent at Lawrenceville in 1961.

An Army veteran of World War II, Farrington is a past commander of the Martinsville American Legion. He is a member of the Rotary Club and Masonic Lodge and serves as vice president of the Lawrenceville - Vincennes Area Development Corp. Farrington also is a past president of the Lawrenceville Chamber of Commerce.

Farrington and his wife have two children, Stephen, 17, and Debra, 14.

William E. Johnson, electric utility foreman at Robinson, will succeed Farrington in the Lawrenceville post.



G. W. FARRINGTON  
*SON OF*  
GRANT FARRINGTON

1965



RUSSELL AMMERMAN WITH NEW SPRAY  
Red Pepper, Mineral Oil.—Staff Photo by Sanders

## SPRAY BOMBS ARRIVE

# Dogged Postmen Ready for Fido

By JOEL McNALLY, Daily News Staff Writer

Dayton postmen have the bomb again.

Russell Ammerman, Dayton superintendent of collection and delivery, today received a long awaited shipment of aerosol spray bombs used to ward off dogs that don't favor mailmen making their appointed rounds.

Mailmen can face the day's job with much more assurance now that they are rearmed. Canines had been taking advantage of the situation over the past month when the men had their defenses down.

ceived no particular reassurance that the next order will come through any quicker than this one did.

AMMERMAN said in the four weeks the aerosol which contains a mixture of red pepper and mineral oil has been on back order, there have been nine cases of dog biting man while he was attempting to deliver the mail.

The reason for the delay in delivery, which has caused problems in mail delivery in other cities across the country as well, was improvements that were being made on the bomb, according to the office of the Postmaster General.

THERE HAD been some difficulty in getting the aerosol to work in zero temperatures last winter. These cold weather bugs were being ironed out as dogged postmen faced attacks throughout the month of June empty-handed.

In these hot days, Ammerman said, there is no way of appreciating the new improvements on the spray. And, as a matter of fact, the new supply is likely to be used up long before cold weather sets in.

"THE SUPPLY will probably last from 30 to 60 days," Ammerman said. "Some carriers use them up faster than others."

When this supply is gone, what then?

Ammerman said he has re-



# School's New System Breaks Time Barrier

4-E—THE DETROIT NEWS—Thursday, March 9, 1967 Z-3

By JOHN J CAMPER

Detroit News Metropolitan Bureau

LIVONIA — School isn't what it used to be — at least not at Franklin High School.

The school has done away with traditional 55-minute class periods for 900 of its 2,200 students.

Instead, the day is broken up into 15-minute "modules," and classes vary in length.

Students meet occasionally in groups of 150 or more, and then break up into seminars of 10 to 15 students.

Instead of being herded into study halls, the students spend their free time in a library or in special "departmental resource areas," with books and equipment related to a specific subject. There, they can talk individually with their teachers.

OR THEY MAY spend the time doing an experiment in a laboratory or watching a film in a study carrel.

If they missed a lecture, or went to hear it over, they put on headphones and listen to a tape recording of the talk.

The unique program, which combines automation with individual initiative and close contact with teachers, has won Franklin a designation as one of the nation's 36 most thoughtfully innovative schools.

The accolade comes from the Institute for Development of Educational Activities (IDEA), a division of the prestigious Kettering Foundation.

Franklin is one of four Michigan schools included in the IDEA program, which aims at sharing ideas among the 36 schools and helping start similar programs in more traditional schools.

THE OTHERS are Troy High School, Marine City High School, and Martha Campbell Elementary School in Madison Heights.

"The Franklin administration and staff have shown by their past achievements that they are willing to proceed carefully and thoughtfully as they introduce promising new educational practices into the

school," said Eugene R. Howard, IDEA director.

"Other schools have flexible modular scheduling," said Franklin principal David D. Amerman, "but we're one of the first to move into it gradually."

"Most of the schools which adopted this type of scheduling were smaller than ours, and most of them did it all at once."

"We want to avoid putting a halo around our program," said Amerman, whose low-key soft-sell approach fails to mask his enthusiasm for the program. "We still have a lot of problems."

THE MODULAR SYSTEM seeks to avoid the duplication inherent in more traditional teaching methods, Amerman said.

"Under a traditional scheduling system, a teacher will usually teach the same lesson to three 55-minute classes," he said. "This is notoriously inefficient."

"Why not combine the three classes into one large group

and use the other two periods for preparation or for small group discussions with no more than 15 students?"

Modular classes, which are scheduled by a computer, can be made up of any number of 15-minute modules, and they need not meet every day. A typical class might meet as a lecture once a week and in seminars twice a week.

During his free time, the student is expected to study independently in the library where teachers are usually available for consultation, or with any of a multitude of audio-visual aids.

"WE DON'T ALLOW students to goof off during their spare time," Amerman said. "They're required to report to one of the 10 study areas."

"But we're trying to get away from study halls. Those are usually places where you stack kids in cold storage. They're maximum security areas."

"We want the students to want to learn on their own."

The 900 students in the modular program this year were chosen at random, and encompass a wide range of abilities, Amerman said.

Only 20 of the school's 105 teachers are participating in the experimental program this year, he said.

THE PROGRAM was worked out by the teachers and administrators last summers. We gave the teachers



**SCHEDULE STUDY**—Franklin Principal David D. Amerman holds a typical computerized modular schedule.

Continued from  
previous side

the opportunity to tell us how their classes should be organized in terms of scheduling and materials.

"A program like this can only work if the teachers have developed it themselves and think of it as their own. It's impossible to simply transplant it to another school.

"That's one of the reasons for the IDEA program. We're studying ways of passing our experiences on to other schools while allowing them to develop their own plan.

"Most people don't realize the kind of physical and emotional strain a teacher is under in a new program like this. All we're trying to do is change the behavior which a teacher has built up over 20 years or more."

**STUDENT** and faculty reaction to the program has generally been encouraging, he said.

"We're constantly evaluating the program, but our initial surveys show that 90 percent of them want to stay in the program and lots of students are asking to get in."

An article in the Franklin Newsletter, which the school sends to parents, says that a majority of teachers on the conventional schedule hope to try the modular system next year.

Teachers felt the modular schedule gave them more time with students and made students more spontaneous and attentive, it said.

**STUDENTS SAID** they par-



—News Photo

**FRIENDLY CHAT** — Close contact between teachers and students is a feature of Franklin's modular scheduling program. Here, mathematics instructor Hugh Leeper talks with Kathy McMurtney and two other sophomores.

ticipated more in modular seminars than in regular classes and that they enjoyed the added responsibility of free study time. The Newsletter said that twice as many students are using the library.

"Of course, some students aren't mature enough to accept freedom, and we've taken some out of the modular schedule," Amerman said. "Some may need more routine and supervision."

"But we've found that a different type of student excels in this program — the student who actively thinks out and contributes to discussions.

"The 'teacher-pleasers' — the students who do just what they think the teacher expects of them and no more — are no longer the top students."

**ONE PROBLEM** of the new system has been grading, Amerman said.

"If each student is treated

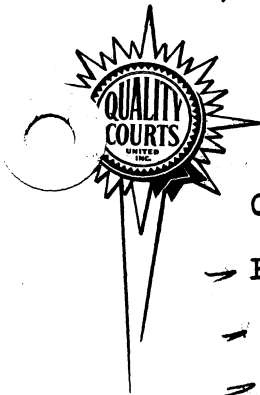
as an individual, it's harder to compare him with his peers. As teachers know kids better, they want to say more about their performance than a simple letter grade."

**ROOF LEAK?**

CALL  
**THATCHER**  
**KE 5-0002**

26847 Gd. River

Copied by Jean Brown, 409 E. Wood St, Paris, Ill. 61944.



# Mercury Motel

411 MURFREESBORO ROAD • NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE 37210  
PHONE AREA 615 / 244-3540

Copied from marriage records at Newport, Ind.

→ Page 49	Vol. 3	Borton S. Aikeman & Mary Jane Ammerman Married Mar. 10, 1846 by Jacob Dozod, Pres. Min.
→ " 132	" 3	Hannah Watson & Richard Amerman-Sept. 3, 1848 By J.N. Perkins, E.C.C.
→ " 288	" 3	<u>James G.R. Amerman &amp; Mary E. Andrews-Oct. 28, 1852</u>
→ " 411	" 3	<u>William Amerman &amp; Comfort Short-Mar. 26, 1856</u> By James Boggs or Baggs
→ " 453	" 3	John Amerman & Harriett Wellman-Sept. 17, 1857 By John Van Duyn, J.P.
→ " 369	" 3	Jacob Foncannon & Mary staats-Mar. 3, 1, 1855 By J. W. Aldrich
→ " 535	" 3	<u>Jefferson Foncannon &amp; Sarah J. Taylor, Aug. 11,</u> <u>1860 By</u> <u>John Van Duyn, J.P.</u>
→ " 20	" 4	John Amerman & Mary E Edwards, Dec. 9, 1861 By David Crawford, Min.
→ " 221	" 4	William Amerman & Susan Southard-June 10, 1866 By John Van Duyn, J.P.
→ " 29	" 4	Joseph Foncannon & Fanny E. Amerman-Feb. 3, 1862 By David Crawford, Min.
→ " 101	" 4	William F. Ford & Martha Amerman-Dec. 31, 1863 By John A. Tifferry
→ " 509	" 4	Alexander Foncannon & Susan Watson-Dec. 14, 1871 By John Van Duyn, J. P.
→ " 105	" 4	Harriett Foncannon & Hohn H. Scott-Jan. 14, 1864 By Benjamin Harrison, J.P.
→ " 298	" 4	Lewis Stultz & Isabell Foncannon-Dec. 3, 1864 By Benjamin Harrison, J.P.
→ " 604	" 4	John V. Taylor & Elva Foncannon, Nov, 19. 1873 By Benjamin Harrison, J.P.
→ " 360	" 5	John L. Ammerman & Lucy Vanostrend-Sept. 8, 1870 By J. E. Wright
→ " 99	" 5	Lewis O. or A. Bellus & Mary B. Foncannon 8/31/1875 By Chas. G. Eaton
→ " 526	" 5	John C. Bailey & Belle Ammerman 3/1/1883 By Neill J. McDougall
→ " 328	" 5	Francis M. Davis to Mary J. Ammerman 3/18/1870 By Benjamin Harrison, J.P.
→ " 116	" 5	James M. Foncannon & Mary A. Ricker, 12/9/1875 By Chas. G. Eaton or Eaton
→ " 125	" 5	William Foncannon & Emma F. A. Runyan-2/7/1876 By Geo. Wells J.P.
→ " 474	" 5	<del>John A. Foncannon &amp; Cora Cole-5/4/1882</del> <i>Albert</i> By M.A. Wervess? or <del>Wells</del> Scott?
→ " 449	" 5	Mark Foncannon & Widdie B. Spicer, 11/10-1881 By A. W. Wamscott? Min.
→ " 367	" 5	<del>Albert R. Southard &amp; Virginia M. Foncannon, 10/11/80</del> By C. A. Brooke, Min. <i>Sam of Jokes &amp; Mully (May Street)</i>

~~Taken from affidavits for Marriage~~

"141 Vol. 6 James W. Amerman to Nina Hise-11/11/1886

By Thos. Meredith, Min.

→ ~~141~~ 521 " 6 ~~Lamb~~ E. Foncannon & Della Ammerman 3/17.1893

*SAM L.*

By Chas. Runyan, J.P.

FIVE MINUTES FROM DOWNTOWN NASHVILLE ON HIGHWAY 41 AND 70S.

NEW MOTEL ADDITION INCLUDES 3 MEETING ROOMS / ACCOMODATIONS FROM 10 TO 200



Copied by Jean Brown, 409 E. Wood St. Paris, Ill. 61944.



## Mercury Motel

411 MURFREESBORO ROAD • NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE 37210  
PHONE AREA 615 / 244-3540

> Page	400	Vol.	6	John Pauley & Mary E. Foncannon-5/10/1891-by Chas.D. Runge J.P.
"	147	"	7	Raymond Amerman & Carrie L. Marshall, Oct. 25, 1896 By C. Claud Travis, Min.
"	545	"	7	Otto Eaton & Wilhelmina Foncannon, 11/11/1902, Rev. E.L. Steffen
"	346	"	8	John W. Amerman to Jennie V. Clover, Aug. 31, 1907 by Rev. Chas. E. Leeson, Meth. Min.
"	86	"	8	Brownie M. Foncannon & Rose W. Clark 6/30/1904. Rev. Chas Michele thinks Jane was Alexander Leeson, Min.
"	487	"	8	James W. Foncannon to Mattie Thomas 2/28/1909 By R. El Turner J.P.
"	484	"	9	Joseph W. Foncannon & Carry V. Wells, 12/26/1916 by R.E. Guinn
"	515	"	9	Horace Adrian Foncannon & Virgie Marie Swayne 5/20.1917 By O.B. Rippetoe

Mary, I copied these as nearly like the records which were in longhand as I could--with two ms or one m--lots of discrepancies in spelling--Shalito was spelled more ways than I could think of. She was my great grandmother on the Dowdy side and I sent for his war records in Mexican and Civil war and he had only one wife but you wouldn't know from the spelling.

*perhaps these will sound more familiar to you than to me.*







WAITRESS Wilma Potter: "What do I want in '52? I want good grades in high school!"



FIREMAN George Ammerman: "I suppose we could use a new engine, but our 1920 model is fine, thanks."

● SPEAKING FOR ALL OF US,  
A SMALL TOWN SAYS:

# Nothing can

**EDITOR'S NOTE:** America is entering one of the most uncertain years of its history. To find out what grass-roots America thinks, fears and hopes for, *PARADE* visited tiny Dana, Indiana, hometown of the late beloved war correspondent Ernie Pyle. Here is Dana speaking. Listen. It's important.

BY ERNEST LAFRANCE

**T**HIS TYPICAL American small town (pop. 900) is facing 1952 with wide open eyes, feet on the ground, and a feeling that "Nothing can hurt us much. We've lived through inflations, depressions, storms and wars—and we can do it again. We can take it!"

● That's the talk you hear around the stove in the Dana Feed Service office, George Lewis' barber shop, the Baltimore & Ohio railroad depot, Utley & Ammerman's Garage, and Mag's Cafe ("Plate Lunches & Short Orders"). It's talk you hear in your own town, too.

● You get the idea from Luther Mathes, editor of *The Dana News* ("Vermillion County's Leading Weekly"), and from Ward Beanblossom, county superintendent of schools. You'll get it from Ernie Pyle's 85-year-old Aunt Mary Bales (she fell and broke her hip, but is recovering on a diet that includes snowy divinity fudge).

You'll get the spirit from pretty waitress Wilma Potter, who works after school and on

weekends slinging cups of coffee (still 5¢ in Dana). You'll get it from 12-year-old Johnny Russell, son of the Baptist deacon.

## Here's a Capsule U.S.A.

**T**O ALL of them, and others, *PARADE* put the question: "What do you see in 1952?"

Some of those questioned appear on these pages. To meet the others, stop on U.S. Highway 36 about midway between Decatur, Ill., and Indianapolis. Between the Illinois border and the Wabash River, you turn north on State Highway 71. After a mile you see a depot and stores. That's Dana.

Four by eight blocks, it's a pocket-sized U.S.A. Named after crusading newspaperman Charles A. Dana, it has had good, bad, and indifferent



HOT STOVE session, Dana Feed Service: "The news gets pretty bad at times. Well, it's been bad before."

*I have no idea if George is related to me or not - But maybe he is.*

years. Like your town, it has sent its men to war. Ten have gone to Korea. (It has already lost Lt. Bob Beard.) Its nearby Wabash River ordnance plant and newfangled Atomic Energy Commission plant make it eligible for bombing, like Detroit, Los Angeles, New York or Washington.

## What Does Dana Think?

**I**TS CHIEF prides are local boys who made good —Ernie Pyle and Roy White, president of the B & O, who started as a telegrapher in Dana's tiny depot.

What about 1952? Listen:

**STATE OF THE NATION:** "This is like a thousand other towns," says Herbert F. Scott, president of the First National Bank. "We usually go along on an even keel. Right now, with outsiders commuting from as far away as Terre Haute (34 miles), the stores are booming. But if we have peace, we'll be all right, too. The stores that have lasted are those geared to normal times. We don't want to change. We want to keep Dana just the way it is."

"Things are extra fine right now," says Station Agent E. E. Stabler, watching a train crew unload a new farm gate from the B & O freight that shuttles once a day between Indianapolis and Decatur. "With new construction stuff for the war plants, I'm kept busy."

"Nothing can hurt this town," says 75-year-old C. B. Campbell, sitting in the office of *The Dana News*. "I've been here since '91. Helped

Dana, Indiana  
April 28, 1936

Mr. R. C. Ammerman:

I am sorry to have kept you waiting so long for these records.

I have been waiting to hear from all I have written to for records. I have not heard from all yet, but will keep you waiting no longer.

I was away from home when you called Sunday gathering Aikman records for your correspondent Eleanor Gerald Russell of Mich. She wrote to me after you told her our Aikman records were not alike, and wanted to know if I could furnish her correct records. The Aikman family records of Barton Stone Aikman are as complete as I can find and I believe correct as they came from reliable sources.

The Aikman family branches are numerous. I have furnished Mrs. Russell with records copied from the Aikman Family Reunion Pamphlets, from Adam Aikman, father of John, father of Barton Stone & Samuel and from records in Family Bible of Caroline Aikman Taylor 84 years old of Dana, Ind. who is the one of two living children of Samuel, brother to Barton Stone A.

I feel like I have been browsing around in the Catacombs.

I have written what I know of the different families on the back of their records.

Yours

Minnie A. Eaton

The above letter and following 10 pages <sup>are a copy</sup> were sent to Charles Richard Ammerman in 1936 by Minnie Ammerman Eaton of Dana, Ind. Some of the data was furnished by her and some by him. He sent it to me to copy Nov. 24, 1964. Mary Ammerman Scholz.

Minnie Ammerman Eaton b. 1868 m. H. C. Eaton.

" " was the daughter of Theophilus Herrington Ammerman and Rebecca Ford Ammerman.

Derick<sup>5</sup> Amerman (Albert,<sup>4</sup> Dirk,<sup>3</sup> Albert Derckse,<sup>2</sup> Derck Jansen.<sup>1</sup>)  
son of Albert and Apolonia De la Montange Amerman  
b. Sept 28, 1759. b.p. Oct 7, 1759, Dutch Church New York City.  
d. Mar 4, 1826, at Newburgh, Orange County, New York.  
b.v. Old Town Cemetery, Newburgh, N. Y.  
m. Apr. 6, 1782, Mary Belknap, daug. of Major Isaac and  
Bridget Richardson Belknap.  
b. Oct 4, 1763. d. Feb. 24, 1835. (Mary Belknap)  
Resided, Newburgh, N. Y.

Children of Derick<sup>5</sup> and Mary (Belknap) Amerman:  
\* Isaac<sup>6</sup> b. Jan 17, 1783. d. Mar. 21, 1829.  
m. Dec. 3, 1803, Mary Caroline Lodge.

Henry b. Oct 24, 1784. d.

\* Peter<sup>6</sup> b. Dec 14, 1786. d. April 28, 1872. m. Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight  
b.p. A Presbyterian at Bens, Vermillion County, Ind.  
b.v. High Cemetery, Vermillion Co. Ind.  
Res. On farm near Jonestown, Vermillion Co. Ind.

Mary b. Dec. 21, 1788 d.

Jane b. May 24, 1791. d. — — m. 1-7-1871 Nathaniel Tucker.

\* Stephen<sup>6</sup> b. April 10, 1793. d. — m. 11-15, 1821. Esther Klonged,

Chamney b. Nov. 9, 1795. d. Oct 6, 1797.

Robert b. July 31, 1798. d. Aug. 20, 1799.

Hugh Walsh b. Apr. 19, 1800. d. — — m. Nancy Wier.

\* John<sup>6</sup> Mason b. Apr. 12, 1802. <sup>d. 5-8-1885</sup> m. 9-16, 1847 Martha Turner.

\* Eliza<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 1, 1805. m. Theophilus Farrington.



Isaac<sup>6</sup> Amerman, son of Derrick and Mary Belknap Amerman.  
b. Jan 17, 1783. d. Mar. 21, 1829. b. in  
Old Town Cemetery, Newburgh, N. Y. m. Dec. 3, 1803 to  
Mary Caroline Dodge, daug. of John Perkins Dodge and  
Jane Wood. b. Oct. 1, 1787. d. Mar. 16, 1858.  
Children of Isaac and Mary Caroline Dodge Amerman:

1. Augustus Henry.  
Two Sons of Augustus Henry are  
I. Almeron Fields, Houston, Texas. d. 1919.  
II C. H. C. Amerman, 3108 Crawford, Houston, Texas.

---

Stephan<sup>6</sup> Amerman, son of Derrick and Mary Belknap Amerman.  
b. Apr. 10, 1793. d. m. Nov. 15, 1821. Esther Douglas.  
Children of Stephan and Esther Douglas Amerman:

Mary Stuart b. Sept. 1, 1822. bp. Oct. 6, 1822.  
Richard b. Aug. 2, 1824. bp. Sept. 19, 1826.  
Mary Elizabeth b. May 15, 1826. bp. Apr. 1, 1827.  
Jane McCarrel b. bp. Feb. 7, 1829.

---

John Mason<sup>6</sup> Amerman son of Derrick and Mary  
Belknap Amerman.  
b. Apr. 12, 1802. bp. July 11, 1802. Newburgh, N. Y.  
d. May 8, 1885, Fairmount, Nebraska.  
m. Sept 16, 1847. Bloomington, Ind. to Martha Turner  
b. Oct 19, 1815. d. Apr. 11, 1863. daug. of James Turner  
Children of John Mason and Martha Turner Amerman:  
one son James b. July 24, 1850. d. Sept 28, 1927  
m. Jan 11, 1877, Harriet Angelica Eller daug. of Henry and  
Elizabeth Nancy Shreve Eller. Resided Fairmount, Nebraska.  
James and Harriet had one child Roly Victoria  
b. Sept. 28, 1879. Bloomington Ind.

The family including John Mason Amerman moved  
to Fairmount, Neb. in 1882 where Roly's parents  
died, leaving her the only descendant of John Mason<sup>6</sup>.  
Roly organized a Childrens Society of the American  
Revolution (C.A.R.) in Fairmount, the society being  
named for her great grandfather Derrick<sup>5</sup> Amerman of  
Newburgh, N. Y.

Eliza Amerman, daughter of Americk and Mary Belknap Amerman.

b. Aug. 1, 1805. sp. June 8, 1806. Assoc. Reformed Ch. Newburgh.  
d. m. Theophilus Farrington.

Children of Eliza and Theophilus Farrington

Vincent b. d.

Mary b. d.

Rachael b. d.

E. Ward b. Dec. 29, 1846. d. April 3, 1923. m. Elizabeth C. Ind  
b. Oct. 7, 1846. d. July 16, 1915. Children of E. Ward & Elizabeth  
Ward Farrington.

1. Harry R. b. 6-6-1871. (R) 1732 W. 3rd St. Terre Haute, Ind.

2. Luke b. 3-10-1870. (R) Newport, Ind. m. ~~W.~~ Ora Stokescherry.

3. May b. 8-10-1874 (R) Thompsonville, Ill. m. ~~W.~~ Charley Botner

4. William b. 11-25-1875. Clinton, Ind. R.R. #3.

5. Lila b. 3-25-1881. Clinton, Ind. R.R. #3.

6. E. Ward b. 10-30-1884. Clinton, Ind. R.R. #3.

7. Grant V. b. 5-4-1888. Rockville, Ind. m. Mary E. Merring.

Children of Grant and Mary E. Merring Farrington.

1. Elizabeth b. 6-20-1911

2. Mildred b. 10-4-1912.

3. Mary Eunice b. 6-22-1914.

4. Walter b. 6-2-1916. d. 12-1-1918.

5. Wendell b. 1-14-1919.

6. Clairice Ruth b. 12-7-1924.

7. Esther Allan b. 11-13-1926.

The records of the family of E. Ward and Elizabeth Ford Farrington were furnished me by Elizabeth Farrington daughter of Grant V. son of E. Ward son of Eliza<sup>6</sup> Amerman Farrington.

E. Ward Farrington married a sister of Rebecca J. Ford, wife of Theophilus J. Amerman, and Anna M. Ford wife of Peter Amerman and William J. Ford husband of Martha Amerman.

So you see three Amermans and three Fords brothers & sisters were married and their cousin E. Ward Farrington married the Fords sister Elizabeth, and to climax the marriages in the families, Rebecca Ford & Theophilus Farringtons Amermans daughter Rose married her brothers brothers son. (William & Martha's son) Augustus. You see they are double cousins.

Highly Cemetery. Grave stones of Peter had inscribed, "  
"Peter Amerman d. Apr. 25, 1872, age 87 yrs. 5 mo. 11 da."  
Highly Cemetery Grave stone of Margaret "Margaret wife of Peter d. 4-22-1875  
age 87 1/2 years, 6 mo. 22 days."

Peter Amerman, son of Derick and Mary Belknap Amerman  
b. Dec 14, 1786. bpt. a Presbyterian at Bond, Vermillion Co., Ind.  
d. Apr. 28, 1872. b.u. Highly Cemetery, Vermillion Co., Ind.  
m. Feb 10, 1824 age 37+. in Washington, Daviess Co., Ind. to  
Margaret McKnight b. Sept 14, 1803 in Washington Co., Ky.  
bpt. a Presbyterian at Bond, Ind. d. 4-22-1875. b.u. Highly Cemetery  
Resided on farm near Jonestown, Ver. Co., Indiana.

Children of Peter and Margaret McKnight Amerman:  
All born in Daviess Co., Ind.

- \*1 Mary Jane b. Nov. 18, 1824. d. May 24, 1904. m. Barton Stone Hickman 3-10-1846  
2nd m. Rev. John Mast.  
\*2 Richard b. Dec 28, 1825. d. 1911. m. Hannah Watson 9-3-1848  
\*3 James b. May 9, 1831. d. Jan 11, 1904. m. Elizabeth Andrews 10-28-1852  
Listed as James D.R. Amerman + Mary E. Andrews in marriage records at Newport, Ind.  
b.u. Riverside Cemetery, Clinton, Ind.  
Resided on a farm five miles northwest of Clinton.  
Settled in Vermillion County, Ind. in 1843.  
\*4 John b. d. m. 12-9-1861 by David Crawford, Min.  
m. Mary Edwards.  
\*5 Sarah b. d. ~~new York~~  
\*6 William b. d. (From Jane Vaughn) (Danville, Ill) ~~(From Jane Vaughn)~~  
\*7 Elija b. d. m. Rankin Kelston.  
\*8 Fannie b. d. J. Naute, Ind. UNITED BRETHREN.  
m. Rev. James Anderson.  
\*9 Theophilus Farrington b. Feb 26, 1837. d. Oct. 31, 1926. m. Rebecca Ford.  
HAD A DAUGHTER ROSE  
\*10 Martha b. Sept 31, 1839. d. Aug. 29, 1923. m. Wm. Ford Dana (Jane Vaughn) ~~and his~~  
HAD A SON AUGUSTUS married John C. Tiffery. m. 12-31-1863. By  
\*11 Henry b. 1841. d. in Civil War.  
\*12 Margaret b. Sept. 6, 1842. d. Mar 5, 1917. m. James Burns. Dana (Jane Vaughn).  
\*13 Peter b. Aug 15, 1844. d. Mar. 7, 1902. m. Anne Ford  
\*14 Infant b. d.

copied

This is a copy of information from Minnie (Amerman) <sup>5</sup> Eaton of Mena, Ind. sent to Charles R. Amerman in St. Petersburg, Florida. in Apr. 1936, who sent it to me Nov. 1964. Peter Amerman son of Derick <sup>5</sup> and Mary Belknap Amerman came west because of ill health and located in Daviess County, Indiana (East of Vincennes) married Margaret M. Knight of Washington County, Kentucky. They resided in Daviess County, where all their children were born and moved to Vermillion Co. when Peter <sup>7</sup> the youngest was six months old. He took a farm of government land near Jonestown and resided there until his death.

Before marriage he was educated as his father Derick <sup>5</sup> for the Presbyterian Ministry. After locating in Vermillion County he organized and built a Presbyterian Church in Bond, Ver. Co., Ind., near his home which was the first church ever built in Vermillion County.

Henry <sup>7</sup>, Theophilus <sup>7</sup> F., Peter <sup>7</sup> and I believe William but not sure, were all in the civil war. Henry never returned. Nothing was ever heard whether he was killed or died. - Minnie A. Eaton.

Peter Amerman <sup>7</sup>, son of Peter <sup>6</sup> and Margaret M. Knight Amerman resided on his fathers home farm. The old home residence burned and Peter <sup>7</sup> rebuilt. After Peter <sup>7</sup> died his son Leslie tore down this residence and built a modern bungalow.

At Leslie's death his second wife Elsie inherited it and lives there now with a new husband by name of Dan Bright.

When the old residence burned, the family records and books from Derick's <sup>5</sup> library, that as the old story goes bore the title of Von to Derick's <sup>5</sup> name, was burned. For this reason, the records of some of the older members of Peter <sup>6</sup> family I am unable to supply. - Minnie A. Eaton

I was under the impression that Peter <sup>6</sup> younger children were born in Vermillion Co but Margaret <sup>7</sup> daughter tells me they were all born in Daviess Co and the youngest was six months old when they moved to Vermillion Co. - Mary (Amerman) Scholz.  
Minnie A. Eaton

John W. Dickman of Kirksville, Mo. wrote that Rev. Thom. M. Knight →  
Dickman was his father.

*Wait for letter from John M. Aikman*

Mary Jane<sup>7</sup> Amerman, daug. of Peter and Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight  
Amerman. b. Nov. 18, 1824. b.p. A Presbyterian at Bons, Ind.  
d. 5-24, 1904. b.u. In Bons, Ind. Cemetery. m. 3-10-1846 to  
Barton Stone Aikman (his second marriage) b. 10-17-1805  
b.p. A Presbyterian at Bons, son of John Aikman & Mary (Polly)  
Barry. b.u. In Helts Prairie Cemetery near Clinton, Ind.  
Resided on farm near Bons, Vermillion Co., Ind.  
Children of Mary Jane Amerman and Barton Aikman  
1. Peter b. d. R. Vana, Ind.  
2. Rev. Thomas M<sup>c</sup> Knight b. 1908 R. - Rolo, Neb. (Methodist)  
3. Hugh b. d. R. - Montezuma, Ind. <sup>Genl. merchant</sup>  
4. Rev. Franklin J. b. <sup>Methodist</sup> R. Crawfordville, Ind. <sup>Minister</sup>  
5. Margaret b. d. at age 5 or 6 years old.  
6. Dr. Edgar b. 1-15-1855. d. 4-11-1906. R. - Clinton, Ind.  
7. Rev. Samuel S. b. d. <sup>West</sup> R. - Penn. Presbyterian Minister  
8. H. Manford b. <sup>Grain dealer in St. Bernice, Ind.</sup> R. - Bons, Ind.  
9. Barton Scott (Judge) b. 3-25-1861. d. 4-12-1936. Newport, Ind.  
All these children were born between 1846 & 1861.  
SEE PAGE

*See letter from Mrs. Aikman*

Richard<sup>7</sup> Amerman, son of Peter and Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight  
Amerman.  
b. Dec. 28, 1826. d. 1911. b.u. Riverside Cemetery, Clinton  
Ind. m. Hannah Watson. Resided on farm in Illinois  
In last few years in Clinton, Vermillion Co. Ind.  
Children of Richard and Hannah Watson <sup>Amerman</sup> are:  
1. Along b. d. m. Annie Louise Sharp. <sup>I don't know.</sup>  
2. ~~John~~ (Charles) b. d. Was his wife named Minnie Sittow?  
3. Joe (Joseph) b. d.  
4. Dr. Charles b. d.  
5. ~~Dr.~~ Richard b. d. Was he the Dr. that was in Nevada, Mo?  
6. Dr. George b. d. Was Geo. the dentist in Springfield, Mo?  
7. Anna b. ~~1897~~ <sup>1898</sup> d. ~~1898~~ <sup>1900</sup> according to her son  
m. Wm. Learning, Clinton, Ind. <sup>Has the proof of Anna's birth</sup> Riverside Cem. Clinton.  
<sup>unless she is the one buried</sup>  
<sup>in, Indiana whose stone shows b. 1877 - d. 1960</sup>

June Vaughan of Brookline, Mo. wrote me children of Richard & Hannah  
were (1) Mrs. Sarah Miller, Topeka, Kan. (2) Dr. J. W. - Nevada, Mo.  
(3) Joseph, Nauvoo, Ill. (4) Robert, Rantoul, Ill. (5) Along J. (5) Richard Jr.  
of Chauncey, Ill. (6) Mrs. Will Learning, Clinton, Indiana.



Barton Stone Aikman, died when his boys by Mary<sup>7</sup> Jane Amerman were quite young.

Mary Jane Amerman Aikman then married Rev. John Mastin 1869, that died in 1894. He went to live with Mary Jane on the Barton Stone Aikman farm near Bons, Ind.

The Amerman Aikman men give great praise to their step-father for the good training and education that he supervised.

Barton Stone Aikman was buried in Helts Prairie Cemetery by his first wife, and Mary Jane was buried in Bons Cemetery by her last husband Rev. John Mast.

Peter was Vermillion County Treasurer.

Rev. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Franklin<sup>3</sup> and Samuel<sup>3</sup> gospel ministers.

Dr. Edgar<sup>3</sup> graduated at Rush Medical College, Chicago, Illinois. He was a 3<sup>rd</sup> degree Mason.

Barton Scott<sup>3</sup> was a lawyer and Judge.

Rev. Samuel is in Phil. Penn. now.

Barton Scott was the family historian.

I wanted to see him before his death Easter Sunday but did not get to go to his funeral.

I borrowed a pamphlet of the Aikman Family Annual Reunion and copied these records from their family history as written by the Hon. Barton Scott Aikman, Newport, Indiana.

Rev. Samuel is located somewhere in Penn. He came here from there to his brother Barton Scott's funeral, Apr. 14, 1936.

James<sup>7</sup> Amerman, son of Peter<sup>6</sup> & Margaret M<sup>c</sup>Knight Amerman.  
b. May 9, 1831. d. Jan 11, 1904. b.v. Riverside Cemetery, Clinton, Ind.  
b. in Daviess County, Ind. m. Oct 28, 1852 to Elizabeth Andrews  
b. May 1, 1833, daug. of William & Jane Wellman Andrews.  
Resided on a farm 5 miles northwest of Clinton.

The Children of James<sup>7</sup> and Elizabeth Andrews Amerman:  
1. Mary Jane b. 5-27-1854. d. 9-25-1935. m. Marion Davis  
2. John L. b. 2-11-1856. d. 3-20-1938. m. Lucy Kenostrum.  
3. Margaret. b. 5-8-1858. d. 3-25-1884. m. Will Nolan.  
4. E. Josephine b. Dec. 6, 1859. d. 12-10-1940. m. Mounce Napp. 8-12-1879  
5. Martha Belle b. 3-3-1862. d. m. Chas. Bailey.  
6. William Sherman b. 10-10-1864. d. 5-26-1946. m. Calla Fancannon.  
7. Viola Victoria b. 2-21-1866. d. 9-19-1949. m. <sup>3-11-1897</sup> Houston Weaver & Dave Fletcher.  
8. Idella May b. 3-10-1868. d. 12-5-1958. m. Sam Fancannon & Fred Wilkins  
9. George b. 1-23-1870. d. 1-18-1945. m. Lennie Meyers.  
10. Addison b. 11-30-1872. d. 1932. m. Effie Dodd.

John<sup>7</sup> Amerman, son of Peter<sup>6</sup> & Margaret M<sup>c</sup>Knight Amerman.  
b. 9-18-1833 d. 10-31-1897 m. Mary Edwards. Resided  
on a farm near Jonestown, Vermillion Co. Ind.

Children of John<sup>7</sup> and Mary Edwards Amerman:  
1. William b. d.  
2. Annie b. May 8, 1864 m. Benjamin Crane.  
3. John b. ~~Dec 12 1865~~ <sup>May 8, 1864</sup> d. in youth. Apr 3, 1882. aged 17 yrs. 10 mo. 26 da.  
4. Ellie b. d. no tomb stone in Helto Prairie

Eliza<sup>7</sup> Amerman, daug. of Peter<sup>6</sup> and Margaret M<sup>c</sup>Knight Amerman  
b. d. b.p. Presbyterian, Bond, Ind.  
m. Rankin Ralston.

Children of Eliza<sup>7</sup> Amerman and Rankin Ralston:  
1. William b. d.  
2. Chester b. d.  
3. Laura b. d. m. Geo. Fisher.  
4. James b. d.


FANNY C. <sup>7</sup>  
Fannie<sup>7</sup> Amerman, daug. of Peter<sup>6</sup> & Margaret M<sup>c</sup>Knight Amerman.  
b. 4-6-1836 d. 1-3-1925 b.p. United Brethren. b.v. Bond Cemetery  
m. Rev. James Anderson Minister of U.B. Church. Resided Bond.

Children of Fannie<sup>7</sup> Amerman & Rev. James Anderson:  
① Wirt b. d. ② Fred b. d. ③ Carey b. 1881 d. 1945  
④ Marietta b. d.

Highway Cemetery Grave Stone of A. Ward, son of ~~Peter~~<sup>Peter</sup> & Ann Amerman is inscribed  
"Wardie A. <sup>Amerman</sup> Dec. 6, 1896. age 7 yrs. 10 mo. 27 <sup>days</sup>," son of P. & A. M.

also "E. Cliffie Amerman, son of Peter & A. M. <sup>Peter</sup> Aug 25, 1881. age 1 yr. 8 mo. 26 days."

also "E. Clifton Amerman, son of Peter & A. M. <sup>Peter</sup> May 8, 1887.  
age 3 yrs. 3 mo. 16 days."



Martha Amerman, daug. of Peter & Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight Amerman.  
 b. Apr. 30, 1839. bp. - M.E. and Seventh Day Adventist.  
 d. Aug 29, 1923. bu. - Bono Cemetery, Vermillion Co. Ind.  
 m. Dec. 3, 1863 - Wm. F. Ford, son of Richard and Rosannah  
 Aye Ford. b. 5-5-1840. bp. Seventh Day Adventist.  
 d. 6-21-1912. bu. Bono Cemetery. Resided on home Ford  
 farm near Dana, Ind.

Children of Martha Amerman & William F. Ford:

1. Edward White b. 10-30-1864. d. m. Alice Davis 12-13-1887
2. Augustus C. b. 11-2-1866. m. Rose Amerman (double cousin) 12-9-1889.
3. Richard R. b. 3-2-1868. d. m. Gertrude W. Prineas 3-11-1893
4. Golulus b. 12-18-1869. m. Henry Truckner 4-1-1888
5. Emma Myrtle b. 8-26-1873. m. Fred Carroll 11-15-1893.
6. Olive b. 2-14-1879. d. m. Charlie Albert 5-10-28-1902
7. Ophelia Lucile b. 8-29-1880 d. m. Owen Albert 10-28-1902

DOUBLE WEDDING

Theophilus Farrington Amerman, son of Peter & Margaret  
 M<sup>c</sup> Knight Amerman b. 11-26-1837. bp. M.E. & 7<sup>th</sup> Day Adventist  
 d. 10-21-1926. bu. <sup>3 1/2 MILES SOUTH OF DANA</sup> Bono Cemetery. m. 11-10-1864

Rebecca Ford daug. of Richard & Rosannah Aye Ford.  
 b. 3-17-1842. bp. M.E. & Seventh Day Adventist.  
 d. 12-7-1918. bu. <sup>3 1/2 M. SOUTH OF DANA</sup> Bono Cemetery. Resided Dana, Ind.

Children of Theophilus Farrington Amerman & Rebecca Ford:

1. <sup>Harry</sup> Henry Claud b. 2-9-1866. d. young.
2. Fred Warren b. 6-16-1867. d. 1-17-1889
3. Minnie Alberta b. 12-4-1868. d. 1947 m. H. C. Eaton 1-1-1889.
4. James Henry b. 8-22-1870. d. 11-29-1888
5. Rosannah H. b. 9-11-1871. m. Augustus C. Ford (double cousin) 12-9-1889
6. Eula Geraldine b. 9-13-1885 d. 1-23-1930 m. James F. Stoops 6-21-1911

Peter Amerman, son of Peter & Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight Amerman.

b. 8-15-1844. bp. M.E. Church. d. 3-7-1902, Bono, Ind. m. Anne Ford  
 daughter of Richard & Rosannah Aye Ford. b. 1-27-1844. bp. M.E. Church  
 at Center & Dana, Ind. d. 6-26-1927. bu. Bono. Resided Jewettown, Ind.

Children of Peter Amerman & Anna Ford:

1. Nellie F. b. 5-7-1867. m. <sup>1st</sup> Dr. Brown. <sup>2nd</sup> J. N. Ott. R. Rockville, Ind.
2. Leslie b. 8-25-1874. d. 11-25-1919. R. Clinton & Jewettown, Ind.
3. Fannie C. b. 8-16-1871. m. Wm. Farris, R. Rockville, Ind.
4. A. Ward b. 2-3-1869. d. 1878. 5. Clifton b. 8-19-1880. d. 5-8-1883
6. Clifford b. 11-19-1877. d. 1879 - NO GRANDCHILDREN -

Margaret Amerman, dau. of Peter & Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight Amerman,  
b. Sept. 6, 1842. b.p. M.E. Church, Wana Ind. d. Mar. 5, 1917.  
b.u. Bono, Ind. m. James Burns b. Apr. 3, 1846 d. Aug. 1873.  
b.u. Higby Cemetery, Vermillion Co. Ind. d. Aug. 1873.

Resided in Jonestown, & later as a widow in Wana, Ind.

Children of Margaret and James Burns:

1. Margaret b. 1-24-1867 d. 1884.
2. Sallie b. 5-29-1868. d. m. Wm Doops - 2 daughters
3. Annie b. 10-2-1869. m. E. B. Jones 4-25-1895 - 2 daughters
4. Irisie b. 3-9-1871 - d. Aug. 1892.
5. Beatrice b. 1-30-1874. m. H. Smith 1895. - one son.

Beatrice was born three months after <sup>her</sup> father's death.

Annie's husband was a lawyer and Indiana State Senator.

Rose Amerman, dau. of Theophilus Farrington & Rebecca Ford  
Amerman, b. Oct 11, 1871. b.p. Seventh Day Adventist.  
m. 12-9-1889, Augustus C. Ford (double cousin) son of  
William and Martha Amerman Ford. b. 11-2-1866.  
b.p. Seventh Day Adventist. Carpenter by trade.

Resided in Berrien Springs, Michigan

Children of Rose Amerman and Augustus C. Ford:

1. Gwynn Naomi b. 9-5-1892. d. Fredrick H. Rahm 1923.
2. Augustus C. Jr. b. 1-12-1896 m. Louise Murchinson
3. Rebecca b. 4-13-1900. d. 12-25-1921 James Leskliden
4. Dr. Theophilus Fleming b. 2-25-1907 m. 1930 Thelma Hazen
5. Martha Wilhelmine b. 2-5-1905. m. Herald N. Aplin 5-24-1926.
6. Gynith & Eula b. 5-17-1912. m. Arthur Rolland Jinks 12-21-31.

A copy of a copy sent to me by Chas. R. Ammerman, St. Petersburg, Fla.  
Mary Ammerman Scholz.

N. Y. Gen & Bis Rec. Volume 39 - Pg. 360.

Notes on Newburg.

"The army clothing store-house that stood on the brow of the hill above Colden's Cove in Newburgh was one of the buildings erected when a depot of military stores was established in the village about the first of June 1777 in charge of Major Andrew Taylor, Deputy Q. M. General. Quarter Master General David Brooks occupied a building on the storehouse lot, and Assistant Quarter Master Derrick Ammerman was stationed there."

Captain Belknaps home stood nearly west of Newburg Landing.

Volume 14 Pg 182

Names taken from "The Rolls of Oath of Allegiance" in Kings County, New York - See Documentary History of N. Y. Quarto Vol. I pp. 429-432b.

b. Ammermans, Dirck Jansen, 1650

The Roll.

Off those who have taken the oath of allegiance in the Kings County in the Province of New York the 26: 27: 28: 29 and 30<sup>th</sup> day of September in the third yeare of his May<sup>ty</sup> Raigne Anne<sup>ue</sup> Domine 1687  
(Mas. in Sec's office)

Dirck Jansen Ammerman off flatland 37 years

Volume 48 - Pg. 58

Return of the riding horses kept by the officers of the line and staff at and in the vicinity of the several posts and cantonments of the Army. January 6<sup>th</sup> 1781

	Public	Private	Total
Mr. Ammerman Asst. Clothier General.		1	1

spiritual condition in the sight of God. We should observe the providence of God in casting our lot just as it is, chiefly thanking Him for that train of circumstances in which those who have gone before us have had an agency either remote or immediate in bringing us under Gospel influence; for if we be so happy as to obtain the Pearl of great price, any lack of family grandeur will not diminish the lustre of that "Crown of righteousness which the Lord the righteous Judge will give to all that love His appearing".

PETER AMERMAN - 1765-1842. *This is a brother of my great great grandfather Dr. L. L. Amerman b. 1754 d. 1826.*  
Some account of Peter Amerman by his son Albert. *Mary L. Amerman Scholz*

Copied Jan. 3rd, 1868, from the original document in the handwriting of Rev. Albert Amerman, by James L. Amerman.

AMERMAN

He was born in the City of New York August 21st, 1765. His father's family were in moderate circumstances, and resided at that time in Vanderwater Street on the south side, near Pearl. On the same day a child was born in England who afterwards came to the throne with the title of William IV. How widely different the circumstances, life and history of these two children. Yet the first also became heir to a crown, and is doubtless now praising Him who washed him from his sins in His own blood and made him to be a King, while the other unless he became partaker of the same grace would but have his earthly royalty to aggravate the misery of his condemnation. This also was the year of the famous "Stamp Act", one of those oppressive measures of the Mother Country which roused the spirit of the Colonies to that resistance which terminated in the Revolution. Thus though born a subject of the British Monarch it was at a time when the incipient struggles for rights were assuming a more determined character, and our honored father early imbibed the spirit of Liberty and cherished through life that warm hearted patriotism which the stirring times of his youthful days caused to glow within him. His father never professed Religion but was respectful to it and read his Bible. His mother was one of the "excellent of the earth". Descended lineally from Johannes de La Montagne who was of the Council of New Amsterdam under the last two Dutch Governors, she was of the Huguenot race and God was pleased to call her to the knowledge of Himself, though not till she had begun to have a family of her own. She (Appalonia de La Montagne Amerman) was one of the many to whom was blessed the warm and lively Gospel preaching of Dr. L. Laidlie, the first who preached English in the Dutch Church. The writer has heard her relate how eagerly she went to hear him, having a particular difficulty in so doing.

The older ministers, Ritzema and Deronk, preached Dutch exclusively and this was chiefly if not altogether in the old church in Garden Street which was her regular place of attendance. Dr. Laidlie preached English in the new church in Nassau St. She was educated in Dutch, having never gone to an English school. When her children went to English school she by the help of their spelling book taught herself to read English, but her heart was too intent on the things belonging to her peace to be influenced by the mere partiality for a language. Her soul was fed under Laidlie's preaching; that of the others, however orthodox, was dry; at the same time she feared to give offence, and had many a struggle in passing down William St. as she crossed Crown St. whether she should turn up the latter.

The example and prayers of this mother had their influence in time on the son; although there was in boyhood a period of great thoughtlessness. In 1776 his father removed -- speaking of this event our grandmother said as she embarked on board the sloop which was to convey her up the river she saw the British ships coming up the Bay -- the family for safety to Dutchess County, in or near New Hackensack where they



continued during the War: but a part of that time himself being a baker, was engaged in baking for the Army and was stationed at the Continental Village about three miles above Peekskill. He had his sons Thomas and Peter with him some time, it is not known how long. The subject of this memoir remembered the taking of Fort Montgomery by the British, being near enough to hear the firing, at which time also his cousins Samuel and Henry Dodge were among the captured; the enemy likewise crossed the river, burned the village, bake house, etc. The greater part of the war time however he lived with one Dr. Thorn in Dutchess and learned to work on a farm. This was the time of his greatest removal from all religious influence. He became extremely fond of the company of a colored man on the place who was an expert hunter, and often did he go with him on the Sabbath roaming through the woods. But the Lord who had designs of mercy, took methods to wean him from earthly delights, and to make him feel the need of His mercy. The colored man began to tease him and this broke him off from desiring his company. He became afflicted with stone bruises on his feet, and in that condition followed the plough in pain and sorrow of heart. Away from his own home he felt desolate and sad. By this softening of his heart occasion arose for other thoughts about his needs as a sinner, and the desirableness of the favor of God. He was about 16 when his mind became thus impressed. On visiting his mother, she perceived that something was the matter and watched it as a hopeful beginning. He felt a desire to go to hear the Gospel preached and soon after went to Poughkeepsie to hear Dr. Livingstone preach in the Dutch language. He had to walk seven miles and he had not been to Church for near seven years. He felt so strange and abashed that he did not know how to venture into the building. He walked back and forth for some time until all had gone in. At length he darted in as if by stealth, ran up the stairs and slunk into a corner. the text was "Enter in at the straight gates." He did not remember anything of the sermon but from the announcement of the text his mind was deeply impressed. Floods of tears streamed down his cheeks.

These impressions never left him and in God's good time he obtained a good hope through grace.

After the close of the War the family returned to the City. He relates as one of the instances of the British Authorities continuing to exercise their power in offensive ways as long as possible, that when the sloop, in which they came down the river had got as far as off King's bridge, she was stopped and the male passengers, including himself, being then about 18 years of age, were obliged to land and go the rest of the way on foot. The sloop was then suffered to proceed with the women and children.

He saw the evacuation of the City and thus described it:-

"The British troops marched down the Bowery halting at intervals. The American forces marched after them at a suitable distance, halting as they halted, and again advancing to occupy the ground which the former left to them, till from the Battery they embarked on board the ships in waiting and a thrill of joy filled the bosoms of the spectators at their departure."

Father had had but little schooling and had no trade. He now went as apprentice to a shoe maker at or near the age of nineteen, and being so old continued in that capacity until he was 22. In the meantime, or perhaps partly afterwards, he went to school for the purpose of obtaining an adequate acquaintance with arithmetic and bookkeeping. My impression is that part of his schooling was after he was out of his time, and that he paid for it himself. His account of starting in business for himself is interesting. He had nothing but his tools and money to the value of sixpence. He bought thread, wax and pig wood, and the money received for his first piece of work, a mere job of mending amounting to half a dollar, while by the way he had to get the leather on credit, excited a flush of sanguine hope which spurred him onward.

2  
From this small beginning he advanced steadily and by a favoring providence in the course of a few years had quite a large business for the times, having a train of apprentices and journeymen, and such amount of sales that in the year 1806 when he ~~thought~~ saw fit to change the business, he found himself with full five thousand dollars. All this while, let be remembered, he was not without the power of this direction of his heart "Seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness and all these things shall be added unto you".

After his return to the City and peace had been restored, the exiled ministers to their Churches -- on this occasion Dr. Livingstone took an appropriate subject, the 124th Psalm -- he gladly attended the preaching of the Gospel and was particularly attached to the ministry of Dr. Livingstone who he always loved as his spiritual father. After some time he went to see him and opened his mind to him. The Doctor encouraged him to present himself to the Consistory for examination preparatory to a public confession of religion.

He went but could not say much. He was very tender and his whole deportment was such as to induce them to believe that he was really one who had chosen the good part. He was admitted. He afterwards expressed the opinion that he was perhaps received too soon. At any rate he did not realize comfortably that he had an interest in Christ till some time after, perhaps a year or two. But now he had a very marked exercise of soul of which he gave this account: He was on a certain occasion alone and in deep thought and anxiety about his spiritual welfare. His desires went forth in that language of Job: "Oh, that I knew where I might find him". While thus breathing out his soul before God, he received an answer mentally as distinct as if it had been an audible voice, "On the Mercy Seat". His heart immediately rejoined, "But how shall I come?" Again the response was: "As you are".

He felt the encouragement and the impulse to come to the throne of grace: he poured out his heart before the Lord, utterance was given to him in certain language of desire and pleading and hope and trust to his own astonishment. From that time onward he had an abiding persuasion that the Lord would "keep that which he committed to Him against that day".

Through life the fear of the Lord ruled in his heart. He was ardently attached to the doctrines of grace and set his face zealously against the errors of Arminianism, and whatever would obscure the glory of Christ. An humble walker with God, he never thrust himself forward, but he acquired the confidence and affection of those who were most worthy in the Church of God, and the decided respect of those who were not able to appreciate his religious character. He served many years in the Consistory, first as a Deacon and afterwards as an Elder. He was much of spiritual discernment, and often made judicious remarks on the preaching which he heard.

In May 1792, he was married to Salome Coffin of Newburgh, her family being originally of Massachusetts and herself born in Nantucket, February 1768. His brother Derick had married her step-sister about ten years previously. Though she had not made a profession at the time of her marriage, yet she was seriously inclined and took that step a few years afterwards. Although for the most of her life, she suffered great darkness and doubt as to her state yet it is believed that she died in the Lord. Such a wife joined with him in advocating what was right and good for the training of a family in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

1806

It has been mentioned that in 1806 he changed his business. He was led to this, although prospering in an eligible situation in Broadway opposite Trinity Church, by the increasing perplexity and oppressiveness of his business. He did not aspire to be rich, and he found his time and mind so absorbed that he thought he might in another business be more favorably situated. He could not without great difficulty get to an evening religious meeting, was always very busy late on Saturday night and Sabbath morning was even encroached on so as to be trouble-

TRouble-

some to him. He accordingly sold out and entered into the Grocery & Feed business in Magazine St., taking his brother Isaac into Partnership. But he was not in this many months before he became alarmed; his prospects were unpromising and before the year was out he resumed his former occupation. At this time he purchased two small adjoining houses and lots on the corner of William and Ann Streets and removed into the corner one, where setting up again the shoe business he found that he could make a decent and honorable living. In three years after this: viz., in 1810 he made another change which proved disastrous and for which he always blamed himself. He was led into it thus: an old fellow apprentice by the name of George Lamplin after following his own trade for a number of years had left it and taken up the manufacture of soap and candles, in which he had greatly prospered. His representations had an unhappy, unsettling influence on father's mind. At this time, another old acquaintance, one John Striker, who had carried on the soap and candle business for years at an old stand in Dwy St. wished to sell out, which furnished what seemed to be a hopeful opportunity to enter into the business with fair prospects. Father made the experiment and from that time had a consequent serious course of trial extending through some years. It was a word often in his mouth, "The Lord reigns" and it was often a spring of consolation and support to him, but he doubtless erred in that last step. In less than eighteen months he felt himself compelled to resume his original business, but now he had lost his former advantages. He deemed it essential to plant himself in the best situation for business: hires in Wall St. and afterwards in Broadway.

Rents were very high. The War of 1812 came on, and though he did a goodly amount of business, he found himself unable to master the load of debt which he had been accumulating. In 1817 he underwent the painful trial of failure. How a kind Providence provided for him and his is known in the family. On the 27th of Sept. 1811 his wife was removed by death, leaving four children of the nine which God had given them, the youngest being four years old.

It was something not very common that in the prospect of death she gave him her advice as to the very person whom it would be suitable to marry. This was Miss Charlotte Peck Knapp, who had for some years been intimately acquainted. She was originally of Greenwich, Conn., but her father's family had resided the greater part of her life in the City. They were joined in marriage June 25th, 1812. She proved an excellent help-meat, and the conscientious, judicious and truly motherly care and attachment which she had for those children to whom she was a mother not by blood but by the honorable relation of marriage to their father, demand a special tribute of affectionate commendation. It is our happiness to feel that we are all brothers and sisters in one family; and Oh that we might also be able, truly and surely, to say that we are all brethren and sisters in Christ Jesus.

The latter days of the subject of this narrative were not attended with those corroding anxieties which had harassed his years before. He had doubtless concern for the souls of his now numerous family and would have been far more gladdened to see them all evident partakers of saving grace, than to have the most envied prosperity of an earthly character. He went down gently into the vale of years. He was so much favored in point of health and capacity for business, that the latter was not broken off until the very summons for his departure. In his latter years, his mind was much on the prospect of another world, his reading or meditation were that of one whose treasure and heart were in heaven: the good hope through grace which he had received, cheered his heart.

In his last illness, which was of but five days continuance, although part of the time delirious, the sentences dropping from his

DELIRIOUS

SENTENCES

PROSPECT

WHOSE

GRACE WHICH

CONTINUANCE

lips indicated a mind that had to do with God his Savior. On the 20th of June, 1842, he slept in Jesus, in a good old age, not having quite filled out his 77th year.

May his God be the God of all his descendants, and as a token of this may they be led to seek Him as their God, remembering that it is not a mere name or empty profession, which many make while their hearts have never been weaned from the world. It is ~~man~~ to know Christ as the Lord our Righteousness, to have through Him access to God the Father. To take Him for time and eternity as the soul's portion, and by His indwelling grace and spirit to live to Him who died and rose again for all those who truly believe in Him.

The paper from which the following is copied is in the handwriting of Charles H. Amerman and bears the date of Sep. 17, 1881. It concerns his oldest brother, Albert Amerman.

The following is a copy of my brother's writing except what is in parenthesis

(I have neglected to say that among his class-mates were Rev. John Knox of Collegiate Dutch Church, Dr. McElroy, Scotch Presbyterian; Dr. Jenkins, Presbyterian - all died before him.) (C. H. A.)

Having thought good to write some account of myself, I am led first to take notice of the different lines of descent through which I trace my personal existence. In 1620, the Puritan Pilgrims landed on the shores of this western world. "The stripling which first ~~leaped~~ leaped upon the Plymouth Rock" was John Alden, recorded as holding important stations among his countrymen through life, and distinguished as a ~~man~~ sincere and pious Christian. His great grandson, Col. Briggs Alden of Duxborough was the maternal grandfather of my mother. It is to me a matter of lively interest to be thus related to those who from conscience towards God and desire after the free and most advantageous enjoyment of all religious privileges encountered the hardships which are now a matter of history. In 1637 Johannes de La Montanye a French Huguenot escaping from ~~the~~ persecution arrived at New Amsterdam, being at that time a widower with four children. He was appointed next year by Gov. Kieft a member of the Council. His son Jan was the great grandfather of my father's mother. The mother of my father's mother was Rebecca Bryant of English descent. Here again is the thrilling reminiscence of the persecution of the Huguenots as belonging to the chain of providential events to which I owe my origin. Although many who are descended from pious ancestors do not partake of the same grace, yet if the Lord is pleased to call us to the knowledge of Himself, it is an additional privilege and mercy that we can claim Him as the God of our Fathers. In 1642 Tristram Coffin of Plymouth, Devonshire, England, emigrated to this country and first settled at Salisbury near Newburyport, whence in 1661 he removed to Nantucket, where he left numerous descendants. One of these descendants was Caleb Coffin of Nantucket, the father of my mother. In 1650, Derick Jansen Amerman came over from Holland and settled at Flatlands on Long Island. In 1702 his name appears as Elder in the Dutch Church in that place. He was my father's great great grandfather. In the reign of Queen Anne, among those Germans whom she sent to this country giving them a free passage and lands on their arrival, was Henry Meis who had been a Prussian Soldier. He settled in New Jersey south of New Brunswick. His daughter (Lena) was the mother of my grandfather Amerman. Whether there was any vital godliness in this line of descent I have no evidence. One thing is certain, if we have Christians among our progenitors, we have also those who were not so, and we are all the children of fallen parents, and because of our representation in Adam the first covenant head, sinned in him and become by nature the children of wrath.

I was born in the City of New York, March 26, 1793. I was the first child of my parents Peter and Salome Amerman.

A common school education, Reading, Writing, Arithmetic, Grammar and bookkeeping was all that he (meaning his father) contemplated.

I went regularly every Wednesday afternoon to a catechistical exercise conducted by two of our ministers, Drs. Kypers and Abeel alternately.

In the year 1805, Dr. (Abeel) in connection with three other ministers, Drs. Mason (Jno. M.), McLeod and Miller, from a desire to advance the cause of thorough classical education, got a school organized under their directorship entitled the "New York Grammar School". Into this Dr. A. wished to see me introduced.-----

My honored minister's advice prevailed and at the age of thirteen I commenced the study of Latin.

I entered Columbia College in the autumn of 1808 as a member of the Freshman Class.

In August, 1812, I took my degree of A. B. from Columbia College.

(He delivered the Latin Salutatory - Subject, Julius Caesar.)

(He was encouraged to enter the Theo. Seminary of the Associate Reformed Church, the head of which was Dr. John M. Mason, with whom the Classis of New York of the Dutch Church had an arrangement for the education of theological students.)

I entered the Seminary at the commencement of the course in Nov., 1812

(He united with the Collegiate Church in June, 1813, being then a little over twenty.)

(He completed the four years' course in the Seminary.)

On the 6th of July 1816 my friend Bruen and myself were licensed to preach by the Classis of New York.

On the first Sabbath after licensure I preached and in same week set out on a tour northward. The most of my labor was within the boundary of the Classis of Montgomery (N. Y.).

In the course of the next year I received an invitation to become the minister of the churches in Johnstown and Mayfield in Montgomery Co., with which I complied and commenced my service the 1st of July (1817)

(He was married to Lois Goodyear of Rensselaer Co., N. Y. October 12, 1819.)

(There were elements of discord in the Classis before my brother was called to Montgomery Co.)

(In 1819, October, a difference in reference to the doctrine of unlimited atonement was manifested -- trials, appeals, decisions, revisions &c. &c. followed; these introduced personal grievances, alienations, bitter words and acts, &c. &c.)

In 1821 five ministers left the body (my brother being one of the party five.)

There were other reasons besides the above mentioned which decided me in my course. My mind had for a length of time engaged in the study of Church government, as to which I was led to make a change in my views. (He became an independent.) It was this which took away all my hesitation; for it must be owned that considered as Presbyterians our conduct was certainly irregular, and I think now that however we may have felt aggrieved, we had not sufficient reasons as Presbyterians for separating ourselves as we did. Mr. Jones and myself declared ourselves Independents -- Messrs. Wycoff, Palmer & Tol did not so declare themselves.

(In October, 1822, a meeting of the above named ministers with Dr. Froeligh of the churches of Hackensack and Schuylburg, and a minister of two other Dutch churches in the same places, with Elders and Deacons, was held.)

I also attended, but as they proceeded to organize a Classis and adopted all the Dutch standards without the least alteration I could not take part. I remained with them however as a friend and it was understood and expressed on all hands that there should be no interruption of brotherly fellowship. But such is the infirmity

of human nature, this difference led to a long course of painful trial. I regularly attended almost all their Classical meetings, all their Synodical meetings from 1825, and had been invited to sit as an advisory member in the Classis from June 1827. In the meantime the newly organized True Ref. Dutch Church had so increased as to constitute two Classes and one Synod.

Differences arose which caused a new separation.

In 1828 Synod passed a test act which had the effect of excluding ministers Wycoff, Palmer, Lansing and Rettinger. July 1829 Mr. Lansing connected himself with Associate Ref. Church. In Sept. 1829 a meeting of Wycoff, Palmer, Rettinger and myself and other Christian friends resolved to go on together as the Classis of Union of True Ref. Dutch Church and to admit me as a member if I chose. I accepted the invitation with the understanding that I should not be required to renounce my conscientious views of Church Government and was so admitted.

In 1835 my own views had in a measure become moderated, though not able to see the Presbyterian form of government to be of divine right.

Sep. 26, 1843, Classis met. My call (from the Church of Hackensack and Paterson) was laid before them, -- approved, and provision made for my installation on 22nd ensuing month.

In June 1855 my pastoral connection with the Church of Paterson ceased.

I regret to say that I find no other papers than the one from which extracts are made on this sheet. It is barely possible that there may be some at the residence of my late brother. Should anything be found which would be of interest to you, I will forward it. I have written this at night. It is a scribble and I fear you will find difficulty in deciphering it.

The trials of my brother throughout his ministerial life until he became connected with the Presbytery (in 1871 I think) it seems to me arose from the one mistake made just after his first settlement as a Pastor. Doubtless his remarkably judgement (reliable) was secured to him thereby, as was his meekness, humility, charity and great spirituality -- a very unselfish man -- firm as a rock in essentials, yet hungering to good even to those who were unfriendly. I remember his quoting with great joy "Many are the afflictions of the righteous but the Lord delivereth him out of them all". With great regard and an almost ever present and grateful recognition of the benefits received under your ministrations, &c., I am yours in Christ.

Ch. H. Amerman.

My brother died Sep. 5/81 a little after 1 A. M.

Sep. 17/81.



Brooklyn Eagle Feb 3/98

14

## ALBERT AMMERMAN DEAD.

He Succumbs to Illness After a Long Struggle.

### STORY OF HIS CAREER.

Settled in Brooklyn After Serving Throughout the Civil War—Once a Member of the Board of Education and Afterward City Auditor—Manager of the Cowperthwait Company at the Time of His Death.

Albert Ammerman, who has been very ill for several weeks with typhoid malaria, at his residence, 150 South Elliott place, died this morning at 4 o'clock. Several times during his illness he has rallied and hopes were given of his recovery, but his wonderful vitality was finally worn out.

Albert Ammerman was born in Monmouth County, N. J., in the year 1838, and received a common school education in that vicinity. When very young he entered actively into business in Squan village, but soon moved to New Brunswick, where he remained until the outbreak of the Civil War. While a resident of New Brunswick he took an active part in the politics of that exciting period and was one of the leaders of the Wide Awakes during that campaign. When the call to arms was sounded he enlisted in the Seventh Regiment of New York Volunteers and served throughout the war.

At the conclusion of the conflict he moved to Brooklyn and started in the lumber and timber business on Gowanus Canal. In 1865



ALBERT AMMERMAN.  
Who Died at 4 O'Clock This Morning.

he married Miss Louise B. Day of Brooklyn. In 1869 he was appointed a member of the Board of Education and held that position for nine years, leaving the impress of an active mind and a keen judgment on the schools of the city. In 1878 he was nominated by the Republicans for city auditor and was elected, which necessitated his resignation from the Board of Education. During his term of office a persistent and powerfully organized attempt was made to change the management of the Brooklyn bridge, including the chief engineer, Washington A. Roebling, and his corps of assistants. Through the City Auditor's vote the bridge management remained unchanged and the result amply vindicated his judgment.

At the close of his term of office as city auditor Mr. Ammerman abandoned the turmoil of politics and became a member of the firm of Cowperthwait Company, of Flatbush avenue, furniture dealers. His official career covered one of the most critical epochs in the history of the municipal government of Brooklyn.

In 1878 his wife, who had aided him in many of his undertakings, died. He leaves four children, one son and three daughters, who are living in this borough.

Mr. Ammerman always took pleasure in saying that he cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln, and he remained true to the principles of the Republican party ever since. At the time of his death he was manager of the Cowperthwait Company.

Mr. Ammerman has been well known in Brooklyn for many acts of charity. He conducted his business on a plan that enabled many of the customers to receive great benefit from his kindness. Not only in business, but in private life he was often a benefactor, and quietly and unostentatiously helped many needy ones. Mr. Ammerman was of a kindly and courteous disposition and counted his friends and admirers by the hundred.

### PETER D. AMERMAN.

The funeral of Peter D. Amerman, of 275 Kearny avenue, Kearny, who died Friday afternoon in the home of his son, Henry Amerman, at the above address, will take place to-morrow afternoon. Mr. Amerman was a resident of this city for several years before going to reside with his son in Kearny. He was apparently in good health until about two weeks ago, when he was taken ill with pneumonia. He is survived by one son and one daughter. Mr. Amerman was born in Neshanic, Somerset county, this State, April 12, 1825. He entered the carpenter trade and when still a young man went West and settled in Covington, Ky. At the beginning of the Mexican War he enlisted in one of the Kentucky regiments and served under General Winfield Scott, taking part in every battle fought by the troops under that commander. He was captured by the Mexicans and escaped, rejoining his command. After the war he suffered an attack of Mexican fever and upon his recovery returned East and settled in this city. He was employed by Kirk & Jacobson, which was later William Kirk & Co., and had charge of the work on many of the large buildings in this city which were erected at that time, among them being the National State Bank and the North Reformed Church. When the Civil War started he again enlisted and was assigned to duty in the Jersey City shipyards, where he assisted in the construction of several monitors. He was also sent to Newbern, N. C., on government work during the war. He was married in 1855 to Miss Sarah L. Vandervoort, of this city. His wife died in 1870. Mr. Amerman had been a member of the Peddie Memorial Baptist Church for the last thirty years and was also a charter member of Newark City Council, Royal Arcanum.

MRS. JOE

After a illness of several weeks, Peter D. Amerman, of 275 Kearny avenue, died at his home, Friday, Feb. 2, 1898. He was 72 years of age. His funeral will be held to-morrow, Sunday, Feb. 3, 1898, at 2 o'clock, at the residence of his son, Henry Amerman, 275 Kearny avenue.

NOT MY ANCESTOR.

Funeral Sunday Feb 3/98

Roxie Victoria Quinlan  
Fairmont, Nebraska

AMERMAN FAMILY NARRATIVES  
Chiefly from Albert Amerman  
by his brother Charles  
Henry Amerman.

Copied from Original Documents  
(as to 1 & 2) in January, 1868,  
by James Lansing Amerman, and  
typewritten March, 1906.

*This was my great great great*  
"Family Narratives as taken from the lips of Grandfather Albert  
Amerman (born in Sourland, N. J., Feb'y 9, 1733,) by his Grandson  
Albert Amerman, (born in Vandewater Street, New York in 17 )"

*It was a cousin to my great grandfather Peter Amerman*  
"Copied August 6th, 1856, from the original document in b. 1786 d. 1872  
handwriting of Rev. Albert Amerman, *Mary Amerman Scholty*

By Ch. H. Amerman"

"Copied Jan. 3rd, 1868 from the Mss. in the handwriting of  
Mr. Charles Henry Amerman by his son James Lansing Amerman."

"He stated that the first of the family in this country was his  
great grandfather who came over from Holland, he believed from Amster-  
dam, from whom all of the name in this country have descended."

He was not sure of his first name but thought it was Dirck.  
(In the first Vol. of the Documentary History of New York a list of  
names is given of those in Kings County who in 1687 took the oath of  
allegiance to the king of Great Britain in which occurs that of Dirck  
Jansen Amerman with the addition that he had been in this country 37  
years, showing that his arrival was in 1650.)

He settled on Long Island at Flatlands, about 3 miles beyond  
Flatbush.

He acted as an interpreter in transactions with the Indians - had  
two companies of soldiers from the Dutch Fort on York Island as a  
guard. His house was constructed with loop holes for the purpose of  
firing out.

Grandfather had seen said house.

Note - In the time of Leisler's Administration there is a paper ad-  
dressed to all officers, Military and Civil, in Kings County.

Endorsed: Dirck Janse Amerman, Amersfoort 16th March 169

In the list of commissions issued by Leisler is Dirck Janse  
Amerman Capt. Kings Jan. 20, 1691.

In the rate lists of Amersfoort for 1676 & 1683 the name of  
Amerman is not found.

Dirck had four sons, Isaac, Albert, James and John. (In a census  
of Kings County about 1698, Dirck Jantz Amerman is recorded as having  
a wife and 7 children and at the same time Albert Amerman is recorded  
as a Freeholder. In a petition of the Elders of the Dutch Churches of  
Kings County to the Governor Lord Cornbury in 1702 the name of Dirck  
Amerman heads the signatures. In another petition for a charter for  
the same churches in 1711 ~~Jan~~ Jan Amerman is mentioned as one of the  
Deacons in Flatlands.)

His son Albert removed to Squam, N. J., afterwards to Sourland;  
subsequently to which he took up his residence in the City of New York  
for a while, whence he returned to Sourland where he died.

He had 7 sons, Derick, Albert, James, John, Teunis? Paul and Isaac.

His son Derick was born A.D. 1705 during the first residence of  
his father in Sourland. When his father removed to New York, he  
(Derrick) remained in Sourland until the period of his marriage and a  
few additional years. In 1732 he marries Helena Meis, whose father  
Henry was a Prussian. Said Henry was a soldier.

Grandfather not being particularly acquainted with history or dates,  
could only state that he was in the service of Frederic of Prussia,  
adding that it was the old King: as he also mentioned that this grand-  
father of his lived to the age of 100 years, at which age he saw him  
(being the only time) reading his Bible without spectacles. Said

Frederic must have been Frederic William, surnamed the Great Elector, who compelled the King of Poland to declare Prussia an independent state and who held the reins of government from 1640 to 1688. While in the service he killed his Colonel in a manner not justifiable. The Colonel had rendered himself obnoxious to his men by his extreme severity. On a winter's night, the snow being on the ground, Henry, while standing as a sentinel, saw him approaching, as he often came around to see if he could find any remiss in duty. Suddenly calling out "Who comes there?" three times in one breath, and firing instantly he shot him. He came over to England in Queen Anne's time and was among those whom she sent to this country, giving them free passage and lands on their arrival.

He at one time owned, whether by such gift or some other way is not known, the land on which now stands the city of New Brunswick. (The Historical Collections of New Jersey say that "At the close of the 17th Century the place was covered with woods and called Prigmore's Swamp.") This he was persuaded to exchange for a farm farther south. His family afterwards removed to New Partners in the State of New York.

Grandfather Albert Amerman was born in Sourland in 1733. When he was three years old, his father, Derick, removed with his family to the City of New York. (Answerable to this and the previous statement of his father having also resided some years in the city is the appearance of the names of Albert and Derick Amerman in a list of those who obtained the freedom of the city in 1737.)

Derick Amerman at first followed the business of a cartman for 3 Or 4 years. After this, he had a brick yard on the Harlem road, a little beyond its parting from the Bloomingdale road. In this business my grandfather worked with him for 7 years. His father afterwards burned lime in Rose street. In the meantime grandfather was apprenticed to a Baker and at about the time of his majority his father built the house in Vanderwater St. in which the writer of this was born and which remained in the possession of the family till the death of great grandmother in 1807. Grandfather commencing the baker's business for himself pursued it but a short time, being induced to go to the Mohawk River where he was engaged in building batteaux for the transportation of provisions to the Army: this being in the time of the French war. Here he staid 4 months. On his return he went to Cold Spring, L.I., to bake for the Halifax Fleet; after which he pursued his business as a baker in the city until 7 or 10 years of the Revolutionary War. During these last years he was occupied as a cartman. When the British Fleet arrived in 1776 he removed his family to New Hackensack in Dutchess County.

For 5 years of the war he baked for the American Army. Part of this time was at Continental Village, a little above Peekskill, until the British having taken Montgomery crossed over and destroyed the village, bakehouse, etc. After this he baked for the invalids at New Hackensack. Some time after this his father obtained the use of a mill which had belonged to a Tory at Poughkeepsie, by the influence of Samuel Dodge, who was as he expressed it, one of the Commissioners. (I suppose referring to the matter of confiscation.) This he (grandfather) took care of until the joyous news of peace, when the family returned to the city, entering simultaneously with its evacuation.

Grandfather resumed the business of carting until by an injury of one of his legs he was obliged to desist. The writer saw him once so engaged, when he must have been 64 or 65 years of age. His father continued the business of burning lime, till 5 days of his death in 1787, being then 82 years old.

While there is a natural family interest in these reminiscences, we may connect with them the sober reflection that these have all passed away. Many things which seemed important to them in their lifetime have all dwindled into insignificance in the light of Eternity, saving only in this point of view, as they pertained to their moral and

CHARLES R. AMMERMAN  
Room 402 Lakeview House  
465 7th Avenue North  
St. Petersburg, Florida  
33701

11/24/64

The attached sheets are the first 26 pages of a manuscript which I prepared but never duplicated, as I found it too voluminous, and later rewrote.

The balance of the Manuscript concerns more particularly my Mother's forebears and my own direct line.

You will note from the Chart on page 11 that most of my Amerman correspondents were descendants of Albert & Amerman and Appalonia de La Montagne, grand parents of your Gr. Grandfather, Peter & Amerman, who removed to Indiana.

C. R. Amerman

P.S. When peace was declared at the end of the Revolution, a Ball was held at Newburg, N.Y. Genl George Washington was there and opened the Ball with Elizabeth Belknap, a sister of Mary, wife of Dirck<sup>5</sup> Amerman, Capt. Quartermaster General. ~~He was father-in-law~~

The above is a footnote on page 378 in "History of Newburgh."

## BRIEF ACCOUNT

of the

## EARLY COLONIZATION OF NEW NETHERLANDS BY THE DUTCH,

As it more particularly pertains to the Antecedents and Collateral Connections of the Writer, Charles Richard Ammerman.

The names of de Forest and de La Montagne are found often in the historical accounts of the early colonization of New Netherlands. Some claim Jesse de Forest to be the Founder of New Netherlands; whereas, it is undoubtedly true that Jesse never reached New Netherlands as will be seen.

Jesse de Forest, born in Avesnes, France, probably in 1576, married in Sedan, France, Sept. 23, 1601, Marie du Cloux, whose husband probably died with his father in 1602, but Jesse probably staid in Sedan until 1607.

In 1621, Jesse visited Hague to confer with the British Ambassador with regard to a settlement in Virginia. He was asked to present his demands in writing with signatures of such as were to bear a part therein.

He later presented a Petition in the form of a "Round Robin" with signatures of 56 heads of families, among them those of Jesse de Forest and Mousnier de La Montagne, "estudiant en Medicine".

The Directors saw no objection to 300 Walloons and French settling in Virginia, but did "conceive it not expedient that sayd ffamilies should set down in one groos bodie", but agreed to settlement by "convenient numbers in the principall Citties, Barroughs and Corporacions in Virginia". This was not accepted.

In April 1622, Jesse carried his Petition to the "States of Holland and West Friesland". Nothing was done, and after four months, he took up the matter with States General of the United Netherlands, asking for "authorization to inscribe and enroll, for the colonies, families of the Christian Reformed Religions willing to make the voyage to the West Indies for the advancement and service of the West India Company". The States General referred it to the States of Holland and West Friesland, who granted his request.

For over two centuries, it was supposed that the Resolution of the States of Holland and West Friesland contained the last authentic mention of Jesse de Forest's enterprises. Many have been the surmises as to his fate, and many the regrets that it could not be known whether he ever realized his hopes by going with a colony of his own people to the land of his desires.

While so many surmises were current, there lay hidden in the British Museum a most interesting and remarkable document (manuscript) - a Journal of the Voyage whereby Jesse did indeed lead a colony across the seas, together with an account of his death in Guiana far from his Dutch home and family. PAR COLONY ACROSS

The identity of the "Journal of the Voyage made by the Honorable the Directors of the West India Company to visit the Coast of Guiana - Expedition to explore the River Amazon and Coast of Guiana" cannot be clearly established. The manuscript has been spoken of as Jesse de Forest's Journal, but Jesse died before many of the events related in the latter pages had occurred. It is not improbable that one of Jesse's colonists, Jean Mousnier de La Montagne "estudiant en Medicine" was for at least a part of the time the scribe.



It is probable that Jesse de Forest may have written the early part of the Journal prior to the landing in Guiana, and that de la Montagne was the writer who called himself "I" on December 27, 1623, and continued to keep the Journal after Jesse was obliged to give it up.

The Directors of the West India Company thought best before taking over the families to send a certain number of the heads of families with Jesse de Forest to inspect the region and select places of abode. The following were chosen:-

Louis le Maire	Barthelema Beaumont
Anthoine Descendre	Anthoine Douillrrs
Jehan Godeban	Jehan Daynes
Gillis Daynes	Jehan Meusnier de la Montagne

Over these, Jesse de Forest was to have command.

Full details of the enterprises of Jesse de Forest and verbatim copies in both French and English of the "Journal of the Voyage" to South America of the ship "Pigeon", commanded by Pieter Fredericks of Harlen, can be found in the Genealogical publication "Walloon Family in America" in two volumes, to be found in many Libraries.

The following pertinent items are extracts from that Journal.

"Embarked July 1, 1623, on ship Pigeon".

"Set sail from Amsterdam Sunday July 2, 1623."

"July 4, 1623 - On Tuesday we arrived at Texel."

"July 16, 1623 - Weighed anchor in morning in order to sail with fleet fitted out for Guiana, but "Mackeral" which was to come with us, as far as the Amazon and from there to New Netherlands had not mended her mast which had been broken the night before, we were obliged to anchor."

"July 20 - The "Mackeral" unable to follow us, signalled us to wait, which made us lose the Guiana fleet."

"July 28 - On Friday, our ship's Master invited on board the Master of the Mackeral and after a hearty carouse a quarrel sprang up between the Master and the chief mariners of the vessel. Our Master and the Master of the Mackeral were very much abused and beaten. In the evening, the Surgeon, Gunner, Carpenter, Cook and Quartermaster left the ship to the number of seven."

"July 30 - Weighed anchor."

"Aug. 2 - Mackeral anchored without telling us and we went on without her."

"Thursday, Sept. 14, 1623 - At Noon we were in latitude 31 degrees 54 min. This day the Mackeral who had been with us all the time left us, taking her course towards New Netherlands."

"Sept. 15 - We sailed to the South a quarter West in order to pass to the East of the Savage Islands."

"Thursday, Dec. 19, 1623 - Anchored near mouth of the Amazon."

"On Wednesday the 27th, our Master called the heads of families one by one and asked them if they had found a place to their liking. They replied yes, and that they wished to come and live there with their families, upon which the Master told them he had orders from the Directors to leave them there and only take back two of them. This astonished several of them, who began in divers ways to excuse themselves. Our Captain (de Forest) seeing this, declared to the Master that he was ready to remain if they would give him in place of the heads of families, who wished to return, the same number of sailors. This was allowed him, so that there remained with our said Captain, Louis le Maire and I (Montagne) from among our families - our gunner, four sailors, and the Surgeons Mate - nine in all."

"Oct. 22, 1624 - Our Captain (de Forest) died."

"Dec. 20, 1624. Ship did not come as promised. Stores giving out. Decided to build ship."

FREDERICK

(EXA

AMAZON

"Jan 3rd, 1625 - Returned to Tawya to go on with our boat."

"On the 23rd of May (1625) there arrived at the said Tawya the boat of a ship called the "Green Dragon" which was commanded by Gelyn van Staples of Flushing. - - - - - The said Gelyn told us that he was charged by the Directors of West India Company in the Zeeland Chamber to take us with him, which gave us great joy."

"On the 16th of November (1625) we arrived at Flushing for which God be praised."

From Documentary History of New York.

Vol. III, page 24.

"The Yacht, the Mackerel, sailed out last year on the 16th of June and arrived yonder on the 12th of December."

Page 23.

"The West India Company - - - - - equipped in the spring a vessel of 130 lasts called the New Netherlands, whereof Cornelis Jacobs of Hoorn was Skipper, with 30 families mostly Walloons, to plant a colony there. They sailed in the beginning of March."

"They arrived in the beginning of May."

The document which gives full instructions, sent over with Key of the New Netherlands, for the conduct of the new Colony, is dated March, 1624, and was signed by three members of the West India Company. Therefore it would appear that the "New Netherlands" did not reach New York until May, 1624.

The date of the arrival of the ship with the first colonists has long been a subject of dispute among historians, some claiming 1623 and some 1624.

It is possible and quite probable that the "Mackerel" arrived ahead of the New Netherlands and was therefore the first ship to carry colonists to New Netherlands.

The records of New Amsterdam for the first fifteen years are not in existence, but after fifteen years there can be found mentioned in the records many surnames which also appear among the signatures on Jesse de Forest's "Round Robin" of 1621.

Upon his return from South America on the Green Dragon, Jean de La Montagne resumed his role as "estudiant en Medicine", and later married Rachel de Forest, daughter of Jesse who had died in Guiana.

Jean and Rachel emigrated to Tobago, one of the Islands north-west of Guiana, a beautiful little island with "Pigeon" Peak rising 1800 ft, sandy beaches set in coves or half-moon shaped bays, later to be made famous by Defoe in his setting for "Robinson Crusoe". Their son Jesse was born at Tobago. They returned to Leyden in 1633, where he joined the University for the third time and where his son Jean Jr. was born.

In 1636, together with Rachel's brothers, Isaac and Hendrick de Forest, they emigrated to New Amsterdam on the ship "Rensselaerswyck", arriving at Manhattan March 5th, 1637. Their daughter Marie was born enroute to the New World.

As early as 1637, Dr. La Montagne's name is found on a list of Physicians and Surgeons.

In March, 1638, Van Twiller was succeeded by William Kieft as Director General, who being allowed to select his own Councillors, decided to choose but one and desiring a "proper experienced person" selected La Montagne.

Later "Montagne was driven off his land" by the Indians. Hardly a settler remained on Manhattan Island, except in New Amsterdam.

A war against the Indians was inevitable. La Montagne, who was recognized as a man of resource and judgement, was given the chief military command. He continued to hold this position and headed many expeditions against the Indians during the following winter and spring.

He lost his wife Rachel in 1643 and married again later Angenttie, widow of Arent Corssen.

When Peter Stuysevant succeeded William Kieft in 1647, he immediately retained La Montagne as a member of his Council, and he continued to be one of the most important men in New Amsterdam.

In 1656, he accepted position of Vice Director of Fort Orange.

His son Jean dropped the "Jr." from his name in 1770. It is therefore assumed that he died about that time - aged about 76.

Although the line of ~~xxxxxx~~ descent of the writer - unless he is in error in his assumptions - does not lead back to either Jesse de Forest or Dr. La Montagne, he has included the brief historical accounts and accompanying Chart showing line of descent from them through Appalonia de La Montagne, who married Albert Amerman, to three of her sons, Dirck, Peter and Isaac, and certain of their descendants who have been correspondents of the writer and have rendered valuable assistance in his Genealogical Research; viz.;

Roxy Victoria Amerman, of Fairmont, Nebraska, and Minnie (Amerman) Eaton of Dana, Indiana, both descendants of Dirck and Mary (Belknap) Amerman of Newburgh, New York.

William Libby Amerman, of New York City, who furnished the writer with a copy of "Amerman Family Narratives" to be found in this manuscript, and James Lansing Amerman, Reverend, both descendants of Peter and Salome (Coffin) Amerman, of New York City.

William Henry Houghton Amerman, who the writer interviewed in New York City in 1911, and his sons Wm. H. H. and Corydon Amerman, all descendants of Isaac and Jane (Banta) Amerman.

#### Early Settlement of Flatlands, Kings County, Long Island, N.Y.

At its settlement by the Dutch, Flatlands was divided into salt meadows, forest lands and praries, the most tempting locality at the West end of Long Island for natives of the low level lands of Holland, who were inexperienced in the clearing of forests.

The first recorded purchase of land was in 1636 by Andries Huddle from the Indians, and he received a patent from the Governor the next year.

"The important center of the settlement (Actervelt) was inclosed by strong palisades and furnished with a guard of soldiers." "At the time of which we speak, the Wyckoffs, the Stoothoffs, the Van Nostrands, the Tennessens, and some others were permanently located here, and by the time the Dutch Church was organized in 1654, there were prominent in the town the families of the Schencks, the Amermans, the Strykers, the Romeyns, the Bruynses, the Davises, the VanDyckhuysens, the Van Arts Dalens, and doubtless others."

The following names are from the list of those who took the Oath of Allegiance to the British Crown in 1687, with the date of arrival in the Country of the foreign born.

Pieter Claesen Wycoff	1636
Hans Janse Van Nostrandt	1640
Roelof Martense Schenck	1650
Jan Martin Schenck	1650
<u>Derick Janse Amerman</u>	1650
Cornelis Simon Van Arsdalen	1656

6 of grandfathers  
Mary D. Amerman  
Scholar

#### Reformed Dutch Church of Flatlands.

"There are but two Dutch Churches in America older than that of Flatlands; viz., the Collegiate Dutch Church of New York formed in 1628, and the North Dutch Church of Albany formed in 1642." "The Churches of Flatlands and Flatbush were formed on the same day, Feb. 9, 1654, by Rev. Johannes Megalopolensis, Pastor of Collegiate Church."

"The first Minister, the Rev. Jo. Theodorus Polhemius, must have

preached in Flatlands in private houses or in school houses for eight or nine years until 1662."

13

"The Church was built in 1663 and continued in use until 1793."

From "Early Settlers of Kings County", Long Island, N.Y.

By Teunis G. Bergen.

Page 10.

Amerman, Albert (Dirckse) On ass. roll of Flds of 1693 and cen. of 1698. Removed to Monmouth Co., N.J., and in 1713 was a mem. of the R.D. Church of Freehold (Monmouth Co.); m. Geertje. Issue - Janmetje bp. May 29, 1705 in Brkn; and Paulus bp. June 13, 1712 at Freehold.

Derick Janse (Amerman) emigrated in 1650 and settled in Flds, m. Aeltje Paulus Vander Beeck, Mem. of R.D. ch. of Flds and deacon in 1682 and Elder in 1703. Took the oath of allegiance in said town in 1687, on Ass. roll of 1693 and cen. of 1698. In 1698 was appointed Ensign of Militia of Flds. by Gov. Leisler and in 1690, Capt. Will da. Sept. 20, 1709, pro. Feb. 1, 1723, rec. p. 438, Lib. 9, N.Y. surr. off.

Issue - Catherine or Cante Derckse bp. Apr. 2, 1677, (sup) m. Hendrick Gulick; Auke or Annetje Derckse, bp. Oct. 30, 1681, in Fl<sup>n</sup>; Isaac Derckse of Flds. bp. Sept 2, 1683 in Fl<sup>n</sup>, m. Grietje Wyckoff; Gerbrecht Derckse, bp. Ap. 3, 1685, in Flds; Paulus Derckse; Jacobus Derckse; Aeltje Derckse m. Auke Van Nuyse of N.U.; Jan Derckse; Albert Derckse; and Marike Derckse. Signed his name "Derck Jansen Amerman"

Jacobus Derckse of Flds. m. Nov. 1, 1712, Magdaleentje Janse. Was a deacon in the D<sup>g</sup> Ch. of Flds. in 1720, 22, 25, 26, 27, 29. No trace of issue.

Jan Derckse of Flds. b. 1674; m. 1st Maria Wyckoff; m. 2nd Sara; d. May 2, 1757. Will da. Ap. 1st, 1747, pro. Aug. 9, 1758, rec. p. 78 Lib. 21, N.Y. Surr. off.

Issue - Sara bp. May 29, 1705, in Br<sup>n</sup>, (sup) m. Aug 5, 1727, Peter Wyckoff of Flds.; Derrick of Flds. m. Margaret Polhemius; Jan Junr. of Flds. m. Jan 13, 1748, Lammertje Stryker; Petrus of Flds b. May 29, 1716, m. Nov. 3, 1753, Willementje Schenck; and Nicholas. His descendants are scattered and few if any are left in Flatlands. The farm of Petrus Amerman is now, 1879, owned by Jeremiah Ryder.

Isaac Derckse of Flds. bp. Sept 2, 1683, m. May 9, 1718, Grietje Wyckoff. Deacon in Flds. R.D. ch. in 1716 and 18. No trace of descendants.

Paulus Derckse of Flds. m. Dec 1st, 1699, Cornellia Emans of G<sup>d</sup>. In 1699 a member of Flds. R.D. ch. Appears to have resided in G<sup>d</sup>. in 1700, at whh time he sold land there to Coe Van Cleef as per G<sup>d</sup>. rec. Suppose he finally settled in Monmouth Co., N.J. No trace of his descendants. Signed his name "Peeulus Amerman".

#### VANDER BEEK

Paulus, the common ancestor of the family, emigrated from Bremen; m. Oct 9, 1644, Maria or Mary Thomas or Boddie, successively widow of Thomas Farden and William Arianse Bennet of Gowanus; d. 1680. Of Br<sup>n</sup> in 1655 as per Col. Man; in 1660 a butcher in N.A.; in 1661 farmer of the excise of L.I.; in 1662 ferry master; Oct 24, 1663, bought plantation - lot No. 17 in G<sup>d</sup> of Jan Jansen Ver Rhyn, as per G<sup>d</sup> rec.; on ass. roll of Br<sup>n</sup> of 1675 and patent of 1677; Aug. 6, 1679, he sold to Willem Huyken the one half of a farm in Gowanus formerly of William Branden for 3000 Gl. He resided on the farm in Gowanus late of Garret Bergen.

Issue - Coenradus, bp. Sept., 1647; Aeltje, bp. May 30, 1649, m. Dirck Janse Amerman; Poulus Jr., bp. Nov. 17, 1650; Hester, bp. Dec. 15, 1652, m. Juriaen Blanck Jun<sup>r</sup>; Isaac bp. Nov. 6, 1656 - all bp. in N.A.; and Catherine. Signed name "M<sup>r</sup> Poulus Van der bek."

From THE DOCUMENTARY HISTORY OF STATE OF NE. YORK, Vol.III, pg. 89.

PETITION of the Elders in the Dutch Churches of Kings Co.  
To his Excellency Edward Lord Viscount Cornbury her Majestys Capt General and Governor in Chief of the Province of New Yorke and Territories depending thereon in America &c. and Vice Admiral of the same &c. The humble petition of the Elders of four Dutch Churches in Kings County, Brookland, fflatbush, fflatlands and New utrecht whose names are underwrtn.

HUMBLY SHEWETH

Vnto your Excellency thay your petitioners of late were impowered by the people of their several townes to call and send for a minister either out of the province or out of Holland to instruct them in their mothers tongue in the place of their late minister Mr. Lupardus deceased and accordingly had several meetings about said matter, and at last concluded to address your Excellency ffor leave to send for and call one Bernardus ffreeman Minister of Scheneshida to be their Minister, whereupon may it please your Excellency a petition was prepare by y<sup>r</sup> Petitioners ffor that end sent by Coll Gerardus Beekman to y<sup>r</sup> Excellency who Promised the delivery of it but failed his promise, and writt a letter that said petition ws not well Penn'd, and that there was some faults therein, and therefore would not deliver said petition, soene after the receipt of which letter y<sup>r</sup> petitioners waited upon y<sup>r</sup> Excellency about s<sup>d</sup> matter at Coll: Merritts and y<sup>r</sup> Excellency was pleased to say that you would give us an answer in a ffew days whh at our return home we Informed our people accordingly; Not withstanding all this a great part of the people of said townes were enraged with y<sup>e</sup> petitioners in craving y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies leave to Call said Minister and would have noe patience to waite ffor y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies answer, but fforthwith some of the people of fflatbush sfors<sup>d</sup> Craved an order from s<sup>d</sup> Coll Beekman for a towne meeting which was granted, and in said towne meeting a great party of said people grossly affronted and abused said Joseph Hegeman one of your Petitioners and Elders as aforesaid for not sending ffor said ffreeman said Hegeman told them that he had waited upon y<sup>r</sup> Excellency about it but would not call said Minister before he had y<sup>r</sup> Excellencies leave, to that severall replied that y<sup>r</sup> Excellency leave and upon that immediately made an order to leave s<sup>d</sup> Hegeman & other the Elders of fflatbush out, and at said time chose Daniel Polhemius Ariss Ven der bilt and Inglebert Lett in their places fforth with to send ffor s<sup>d</sup> ffreeman, a copy of which towne order has been required of the clerke by one of y<sup>r</sup> petitioners which was refused saying it was cutt out of the towne books by some of said towne that he would not name, soo like wise may it please your Excellency the irregular proceedings in this affaire at Brookland afore said Claes Vandyke and Nicholas Brower who went lately about said towne taking subscriptions ffor s<sup>d</sup> minister without any order therefor, soo that may it please y<sup>r</sup> Excellency y<sup>r</sup> petitioners lyes under a great hate amongst a great party of the people in doing only their duty, said people noising among one another that 'tis the Elders ffaults that they have not s<sup>d</sup> ffreeman for their Minister.

Ye Excellencies petitioners therefore humbly prayes that y<sup>r</sup> Excellency would be pleased to grant them the liberty eigher to call or send for said Mr. Bernardus ffreeman to be their Minister or otherwise send for Holland ffor a Minister to instruct them in their owne language according to the rules and methods of their church discipline and ffor y<sup>r</sup> Excellency health and happiness ye petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray.

Derck Amerman  
Jores Hansen  
Joseph Hegeman  
Stoffel Probaske  
Gerrett Steethoff  
Jaques Cortiljou

From THE DOCUMENTARY HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK, Vol. I, pg. 191.

By ET B. O'Callaghan M. D.

Sec. Clarkson to Maj<sup>r</sup> Ingoldesby

New York 15th March 1690-1

These are by advice & directions of the Gentlemen of their Majestyes Council of this Territory to Inform you of y<sup>e</sup> necessity that this city & y<sup>e</sup> parts adjacent Stand in need of y<sup>e</sup> assistance of yourself & y<sup>r</sup> Majestys good subjects of your County, for y<sup>e</sup> support and y<sup>e</sup> prevention of outrages, justly feared from y<sup>e</sup> dayly coming of forces into y<sup>e</sup> fort of this place & to Desire that you will rayse and bring hither with what speed may be do many as are willing & ready to show y<sup>e</sup> Loyalty in Joyning with their Majestys forces here to save themselves and this City from confusion & bleed. Improvement of y<sup>r</sup> Majestyes Service in all things by

Sr

your

To Maj<sup>r</sup> Ingoldy  
15 March

Whereas there is just reason to apprehend that some ill designs be on hand by Jacob Liesler & those adhering to him for the disturbing if not destroying the welfare of their Maj<sup>ties</sup> good Subjects in this city together with their forces & stores of Ammunition by the Contin-ual alarms we have from Y<sup>e</sup> and their gathering together in the fort and Whereas we are well assured if y<sup>t</sup> due regard to their Maj<sup>ties</sup> interest here and the good and welfare of this place I have thought fitt by & w<sup>th</sup> the consent of y<sup>e</sup> gentlemen named of their Maj<sup>ties</sup> Council to desire and require You on their Maj<sup>ties</sup> behalf y<sup>t</sup> you will w<sup>th</sup> speed Possible assist their Maj<sup>ties</sup> forces in y<sup>e</sup> preservation of their Maj<sup>ties</sup> Subjects and Stores here from any violence w<sup>ch</sup> Such a number of armed men out of all y<sup>r</sup> towns and quarters So I heartily bid you farewell

To all Officers Military  
& Civill in Kings County  
On Long Island

Endorsed -

AMERMAN / MY GT. GT. GT. GT. GT.  
Derek Jansen Amerman ← GT. GT.  
AMESFOORT / grandfather  
Amesfoort

Michiel hanse

BRUCKLAND  
Bruckland

Peter Strycker

MIDWOUT  
Midwout

Mary b.  
Amerman Scholby

16 March 1690-1

Minnie Amerman Eaton  
b. 12-4-1868. d. 1947  
b.w.r. Bono, Ind. Cemetery 3 1/2 m.  
So. of Dana.  
m. H. C. Eaton 1-1-1889

Daughter of Theophilus Darrington Amerman  
(son of Peter & Margaret McKnight  
Amerman.)  
and Rebecca Ford.

---

Mary Jand Amerman b. 11-18-1824  
Daughter of Peter & Margret  
m. Barton Stone Gidman  
Children:

Peter. — Dana Ind  
Res. Thomas (Methodist)  
Hugh. — 9 Montezuma, Ind.  
Res. Franklin (Methodist Minister)  
Margaret d. at age 5 or 6 yrs.  
Dr. Edgar b. 1855 - d. 1906  
Rev. Samuel. — Presbyterian Past  
Henry. — <sup>Phila Pa.</sup> ~~Quincy~~ <sup>Quincy</sup> Ind. R. Bono.  
Barton. — Judge. Newport.

---

Richard Amerman. son of Peter & Margret.  
m. Hannah Watson

1. Alonzo. m. Annie H. Sharp.
2. Isaac ..
3. Joseph.
4. Dr. Charles.
5. Richard
6. Dr. George
7. Anna. m. Wm Leamon <sup>Livingston Co. Ind.</sup> Clinton Ind



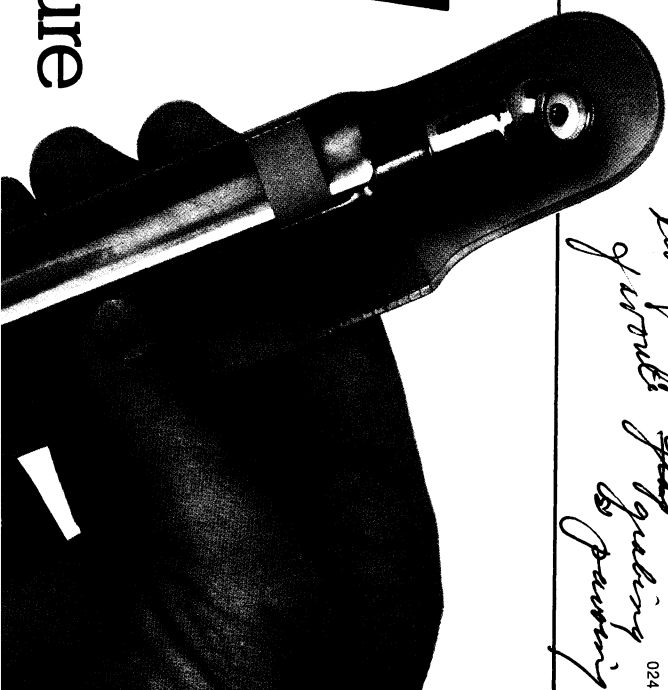
Stoops    Sincannon    Groves.  
Katon    Watson  
Aikman    Armstrong

Dr. Charles L. Lerman  
Linton Ind.

Aikman

# FREE!

This  
Tire Pressure



everybody's  
greatest  
guarantee  
to passing

# PEDIGREE CHART INFORMATION

The following information is taken from pedigree charts submitted by members of the Illiana Genealogical and Historical Society.

The information is preceded by the name of the member and his membership number.

The names are arranged so that they follow the line of ancestry. For example, the first name listed is the child of the second, the second the child of the third, etc. These excerpts, however, follow only the paternal lineage of the member's mother and father to the oldest known progenitor.

The IG&HS does not guarantee the authenticity or accuracy of the information submitted on the pedigree charts.

For further information, contact the individual member.

SURNAME	GIVEN NAME	DATE BORN	WHERE BORN	DATE DIED	WHERE DIED	DATE WED	SPOUSE'S NAME
#166 Mrs. Arthur Scheidt, 7102 W. Bullard Ave., Fresno, Calif. 93705							
WILLIAMS	Merlie Shirley	1883	Ind			1913	Eva Elizabeth HUPP
"	James	1842	Ind	1938	Ind	1868	Mary Catherine Yenne
"	James	1811	Pa	1848	Ind	1839	Ruemma Albright
HUPP	Eva Elizabeth	1893	Ill	1954	Cal	1913	Merlie WILLIAMS
"	Henry Newton	1853	Ill	1926	Mo	1803	Jenny Lind Folmsbee
"	Eli Linley	1826	Pa	1893	Ill	1848	Minerva J. Piggott
"	Philip	1781	Pa	1863	Ill	1815	Phoebe Johnson
"	Everhart			1824			Margaret Thomas
#167 Mrs. B. F. Konopack, 300 Bruce Rd., Lockport, Ill. 60441							
DAVIS	Peter	1868	Ind	1958	Ind	1891	Leona STOOK
"	Joel	1825	Oh	1895	Ind	1857	Elizabeth Patton
"	John	1800	Va	1868	Ind	1823	Catherine Stookey
"	William		Va				Elizabeth
STOOK	Leona	1869	Ind	1898	Ind	1891	Peter DAVIS
"(STUCK)	Benjamin F.	1830	Pa	1882	Ind	1858	Margaret Brooks(es,e)
"	Samuel S.	1800	Pa		Ind	1826	Ann Catherine Sharpnack
"	Jacob	1751	Pa	1828			Catherina
#171 Mrs. Richard L. Jordan, 3118 Cofer Rd., Falls Church, Va. 22042							
SPECKMAN	Carl William	1888	Ind			1911	Clara A. HORMAN
"	Henry	1863	Ger	1890	Ind	1887	Caroline Gerke
"	Diedrich		Ger	1888	Ger		Minna S. Deckmeyer
HORMAN	Clara Augusta	1890	Ind	1957	Ind	1911	Carl Wm. SPECKMAN
"	Henry Fred Wm.	1856	Ger	1927	Ind	1889	Johanna Louise Penke
"	Christian Sr						Hermine
#174 Mrs. LeRoy A. Harris, #2 Vesta Rd., Box 156, Wakeman, Ohio 44889							
CLAPP	Edward James	1888	Oh			1906	Ida Pearl POAL
" (CLAP(A)	Darus James	1868	Oh	1949	Oh	1887	Minnie Isabell Weight
"	John H.	1830	Mass	1886	Oh	1857	Mary E. Perry
"	Luther C.	1793	Mass	1860	Mass	1824	2/Charlotte Wright
"	Luther C.	1771	Mass	1852	Mass	1792	Esther Sheldon
"	Elijah	1736	Mass	1806	Mass	1760	Submit Clark
"	Samuel	1711	Mass	1775	Mass	1732	Mindwell Strong
"	Samuel	1677	Mass	1761	Mass	1708	3/Mary Sheldon

(contd.next page)

Conrad Scholz  
35280 Denville  
Westland Mich 48184

SURNAME	GIVEN NAME	DATE BORN	WHERE BORN	DATE DIED	WHERE DIED	WED	SPOUSE'S NAME
CLAPP	Preserved	1643	Mass	1720	Mass	1668	Sarah Newberry
"	Roger	1609	Eng	1691	Mass	1633	Johanna Fard
"	Richard, Earl of Hampton		Eng		Eng		
"	William						
"	Osgood						
POAL	Ida Pearl	1889	Oh	1947	Oh	1906	Edward James CLAPP
"	Edward Martimer	1833	NY	1923	Oh	1873	2/Abby Jane Bradish
"	Daniel						Mary Brewer

#176 Mrs. Carl H. Pyper, 16052 Maplegrove St., Valinda, Calif. 91744

BLAINE	Jessie Odell	1908	Ut			1922	Flossie ALLRED
"	Jessie Leroy	1890	Ut	1944	Ut	1907	Bertha M. Robinson
"	John Jr.	1850	Eng	1923	Ut	1870	Serilda J. Allred
"	John Sr.	1817	Eng	1862	Eng	1838	Isabella Graham
"	William Jr						Jane Handsome
ALLRED	Flossie	1905	Ut			1922	Jessie O. BLAINE
"	Warren England	1873	Ut	1952	Ut	1898	Sarah Jane Beck
"	Reuben Warren Jr	1849	Ut	1916	Ut	1870	Clara Alice Robinson
"	Reuben Warren Sr	1815	Tenn	1896	Ut	1836	Lucy Ann Butler
"	James						Elizabeth Warren

MARY VIRGINIA AMERMAN. b. APRIL 9, 1909. VERMILLION CO. IND.

#177 Mrs. Conrad Scholz, 35280 Donnelly Ave., Westland, Mich. 48185

AMERMAN	Wm. Sherman	1864	Ind	1946	Ind	1884	Calla Leona FONCANNON
"	James	1831	Ind	1904	Ind	1852	Mary Eliza. Andrews
"	Peter	1786	NY	1872	Ind	1824	Margaret McKnight
"	Derick	1759	NY	1826	NY		Mary Belknap
"	Albert	1733	NJ	1818			Appolina de laMONTANGE
"	Dirk	1705	NJ	1799			Lena Meis
"	Albert	1676		1737			Geertje Ammux
"	Dirck						Aeltje Vander Beck
FONCANNON	Calla Leona	1864	Ind	1946	Ind	1884	Wm. Sherman AMERMAN
"	Thos. Jefferson	1841	Oh			1860	Sarah Jane Taylor
"	Tilghman	1812	Pa	1895	Ind	1839	Sarah A. May
"	Jacob	1782					Catherine Culp
"	Michael						

#178 Mrs. Edna Cabler, 4458 Hodge Dr., Memphis, Tenn. 38109

ZORNES	John C.	1892	Ill	1964	Ala	1916	Sophia Bell PARDUE
"	John C.	1855	Ky	1903	Tenn	1879	Mahala A. Carrington
"	Martin	1821	Ky	1896?	Tenn?	1840	Perletha Salyers?
"	Philip	1786		1860s		1807	Sally(Sarah) Moore
"	Andrew	1750s	Pa?	1844	Ky	1780s	Rebecca
"	Conrad	1718	Ger	1794	Pa		
PARDUE	Sophia Bell	1900	Tenn			1916	John C. ZORNES
"	Henry Abner	1863	Tenn	1929	Tenn	1889	Fredonia T. Hunter
"	Andrew Jackson	1830s	Tenn	1910	Tenn	1859	Mary Catherine Felts
"	John	1797	NC				Sarah Tupton

	w/m			
<del>Apr 20, 1775</del>	James Andrews	<del>James</del> Jane Wellman		Sept 22, 1859
<del>Mar 26, 1785</del>	Elizabeth Wellman			
May 1, 1833	1 Elizabeth	Flower & the	James Amerman	May 1903
	2 George	Children of		
	3 Elias	Wm. Andrews &		
	4 Joseph	Jane Wellman.		
	5 Henry	Wm. born Oct 26, 1807 (son of James)		
	6 John	Died Dec. 25, 1879 (w/ Elizabeth)		
	7 James	Jane Wellman Andrews born		
	8 Jasper	Jan 29, 1811. Died Feb 5, 1879.		
Dec 14, 1786	Peter Amerman		Feb 10, 1824	Apr 28, 1872
Sept 14, 1803	Jane Margaret M <sup>r</sup> Knight			Apr 22, 1875
May 9, 1831	1 James		Elizabeth Andrews	May 26, 1904
	2 John		Mary Edwards	
Dec 28, 1826	3 Richard	Mr. Hannah Watson Sept 3, 1848	1927 b. 1844. d. 1927	
Aug 15, 1844	C.W. 4 Peter		Anne Ford.	Mar 7, 1902.
1841	C.W. 5 Henry			In Civil War
Feb 26, 1837	C.W. 6 Theopolus Farrington		Rebecca Ford.	Oct. 31, 1926.
	C.W. 7 William			
	8 Fannie	Rev. James Anderson		
Sept 6, 1842	9 Margaret	Mr. James Burns		Mar 5, 1917
Nov 18, 1824	10 Jane Mary Jane	1st. Barton Stone		May 24, 1904
	11 Liza Eliza	2nd. Rev John Mast		
Sept 31, 1839	12 Martha	Rankin Ralston		
	13 Sarah		Wm. Ford	Aug 29, 1923
	14 Infant			
May 9, 1831	James Amerman		Oct 28, 1852	Jan 11, 1904
May 1, 1833	Elizabeth Andrews			May 26, 1903
May 27, 1854	Mary J.	M. FRANCIS M. DAVIS. 3-18-1880 by Benjamin Harrison, D.P.	Marion MAR. 18 Davis 1880	Sept 25, 1935
Feb 11, 1856	2 John L.	Mr. Sept 8, 1870 by J.E. Wright.	Lucy Ednostrum	Mar 20, 1938
May 8, 1858	3 Margaret A.		Will Nolan	Mar. 25, 1884
Dec. 6, 1859	4 Emily Josephine		Monce Hupp	Dec. 10 1940
Mar. 3, 1862	5 Martha Belle	John C. Bailey	Chas. Bailey	
14 Oct 10, 1864	6 William Sherman		Calla Fencannon	May 26, 1946
Feb 21, 1866	7 Viola Victoria		Robert Weaver	Sept. 19, 1949
Mar. 10, 1868	8 Stella May	Calla Fencannon 3-17-1893 by Chas. Hargan J.W.	Edna Fencannon	Dec. 5, 1958
Jan 23, 1870	9 George J.		Frank Wilkins	
Nov. 31, 1872	10 Addison		SEPT. 6, 1897 Anne Mayne	Jan. 18, 1945
			Effie Dodd.	1932

Also have a grand daughter Lucy who is mrs. Lee Nichols, Winston, Ind.

See  
page

BORN

MARRIED  
TO

DIED

13	Oct 10, 1864	William Sherman Amerman	Oct. 14, 1884	May 26, 1946
12	Aug. 26, 1864	Calla Leona Feneason		Aug 13, 1946
14	Jan 26, 1886	1 John William	Jennie V. Clover	Sept. 18, 1973
15	July 6, 1888	2 Brauna G.	Marie Hartley	June 8, 1971
16	Oct 21, 1890	3 Robert J.	Clara Murle	Dec. 6, 1951
	Nov. 23, 1893	4 Hazel		Sept. 9, 1905
17	Dec. 8, 1896	5 Sarah Elizabeth	Wm Lloyd	
	Mar 31, 1898	6 Ruth		Oct 24, 1901
17	Aug 4, 1902	7 Alice Helen	Walter Evell	
17	Mar 11, 1905	8 Wayne Roy	Amelia Best	
17	April 9, 1909	9 Mary Virginia	Conrad Scholz	
	Jan 26, 1886	John William Amerman	Aug 31, 1907 by	Vol. 8 - P. 346 Recorded
	Sept. 27, 1891	Jennie V. Clover	Rev. Chas. E. Leeson, Meth. Min.	<del>Recorded</del>
	Dec. 8, 1909	1 Howard Raymond		Dec. 21, 1931
	Apr. 16, 1915	2 Nema Olive	Glenn Sexton Paul Burnworth	
	Nov. 18, 1907	Glenn Sexton (divorced)	Jan. 24, 1935	Rose Lawm Com. T.H. Oct 3, 1962
	Apr. 16, 1915	Nema Olive Amerman		
	May 26, 1937	1 J. W.	Judy Bates	
	May 23, 1943	2 Roberts May		
	Oct 14, 1921	Paul Burnworth (divorced)		
	Apr 16, 1915	Nema Olive Amerman		
	May 26, 1937	J. W. Sexton	Sept 6, 1958	
	July 26	Judy Bates		
	May 4, 1959	David Keith		
	May 26, 1961	Johnny Wesley		
	Jan 9, 1965	Timothy Wayne		

Jennie V. Clover is the daughter of James Clover and  
Jennie Olive Iker. Everyone called her Jane.

Glenn Sexton was the son of William Sexton and  
Georgia Stuart

Judy Bates is the daughter of Joseph Robert Bates  
and Victorene Griffiths.

b. Jan 1, 1967 Jena Marie Snow. ←  
(daughter of Rose Marie & Larry.

m. Mar. 4, 1967 m. Jane Ann Werresmeyer  
Wilbur Cain, son of ~~Mr.~~ Mrs. J. Broszek of  
Carnegie, Pa. ←

See  
page

BORN

Page 15.

MARRIED

DIED

14	July 6, 1888	Brauna <sup>9</sup> F. Amerman	Nov. 21, 1917	Jan 30, 1977
	Jan 8, 1895	Lena Marie Hartley (daug. of Edith Jennings Slater)		
	Aug. 4, 1918	1 Jack B.	Veneta Boothe	
	May 11, 1922	2 Eloise Mae	Robert Werremeyer	
	Jan 12, 1931	3 Roberta Marie	Thomas O'Brien	
	Aug 4, 1918	Jack <sup>10</sup> B. Amerman	Sept 7, 1939	
	Nov 26, 1919	Veneta Boothe		
	Aug 1, 1940	1 Rose Marie High School	Larry Snow	
	July 14, 1944	2 Thomas Wayne		
	Aug 25, 1942	3 Richard Lee	Janet Lee Stevens	
	Jan 30, 1949	4 Donna Jean		
	Aug 1, 1940	Rose <sup>11</sup> Marie Amerman	Mar. 1, 1959	
	July 12, 1939	Larry Snow		
→	Aug 7, 1961	Backy Sue Rebecca Lee		
	Apr. 18, 1964	Sandra Kay		
	July 15, 1965	Kevin Wayne		
	May 11, 1922	Eloise Mae Amerman	Apr 12, 1946	
	May 17, 1921	Robert Werremeyer		
→	Nov. 7, 1947	1 Jane Ann		
	May 17, 1921	2 Kenneth Robert		
	Dec 25, 1949			
	Jan. 12, 1931	Roberta Marie Amerman	Jan 31	
		Thomas O'Brien	Apr. 1954	
	Aug 25, 1942	Richard Lee Amerman	2, 05 W. 90th. Apt #1, In 1965	
	Jan 3, 1943	Janet Lee Stephens	Oct. 5, 1963	
			Minneapolis, Minn. 35431	
			1st yr at Harding University, Ark.	
			1st yr to Indiana State	
		Veneta Boothe daug. of Rosetta Woodruff b. Aug 10, 1898. Baptist		
		& William Henry Boothe b. Aug. 29, 1895. Rep. Pilgrim Holiness		
		Janet Lee Stephens daug. of Martha Elizabeth Denham b. 3-11-1917		
		& Arthur Bunyan Stephens b. Oct 5, 1921. Baptist		
			Aug 9, 1941	
		Frederick		
		Robert Werremeyer son of Ernest Werremeyer & Mary Elizabeth Reese b. Jan 1, 1894.		
		Larry Snow son of Hazel Leona Smith b. Apr. 27, 1909.		
		& Edgar Raymond Snow b. Oct. 9, 1906		
		Baptist		
		May 14, 1962.		
			b. 3-3-1892	
			d. May 12, 1964	
			Rep. West Presbyterian	
			m. July 10, 1920.	

Died in the air force part of the Marines. (4 yrs) Died in electronics. Was a Radar Instructor & a lance corporal. Tommy was private 1st class in Hydroplanes. Tommy was in Japan. Dick California.

address in 1966  
3946 B. Andrews  
Columbus, 27  
Ohio.



14	Oct. 21, 1890	Robert J. Amerman		May 1, 1915	Dec. 6, 1951
	June 11, 1895	Clara Pauline Murle			
	Oct. 4, 1915	1 Murle Richard	(W. W. II Army)	missing in action 1942	missing in action 1942?
	Feb 27, 1919	2 Verne <sup>0</sup> Robert		Irene Miller	
	Feb 23, 1930	3 Donald Lee		Gwenivere Alkire	
	Feb. 23, 1932	4 Alice Mary		John Emmert	Dec. 26, 1965
	Feb 27, 1919	Verne Robert Amerman <sup>0</sup>	m.	April 29, 1950	
	July 6, 1920	Irene Miller	Jan.	In 1965 Verne & Irene were living on the home farm, Clay City, Ind.	
	Feb 2, 1951	Bobby	{ 1965 Bob in 8 <sup>th</sup> grade		
	Sept 8, 1952	Jan	{ " Jan is in 7 <sup>th</sup> grade.		
	Feb 23, 1930	Donald Lee Amerman			
	Dec. 20, 1931	Gwenivere Alkire			
	Aug 1, 1959	Donna Faye			
	Mar. 17, 1962	David			
	Feb 23, 1932	Alice Mary Amerman			Dec. 26, 1965
	Nov. 17, 1930	John Emmert			
	July 2, 1957	Renee			
	Feb 21, 1959	Rita			

Clara Pauline Murle b. June 11, 1895<sup>in Riley, Vigo Co., Ind.</sup> daughter of Charles and Minnie Jackson Murle.

Irene Miller b. July 6, 1920, in Owen Co., Ind., daughter of Gladys Edna Crist and James Miller.

Gwenivere Alkire b. Dec. 20, 1931, in Clay City, Clay Co., Ind., daughter of Mary Reas and Hermit Alkire.

John Emmert was born Jackson township, Clay Co. Ind., son of Ruth Redenbarger and Charles Emmert.

See Page	Born.	Page 17	Married	Died
14	Dec. 8, 1896	Sarah Elizabeth Amerman	Dec. 24, 1909	bur. Greenwood Cem Sept. 23, 1931
	June 28, 1888	William Lloyd (son of Narciss Hammond)	Sept. 14, 1947	
	May 4, 1921	1. Virginia Matine	Herman Jurgens	
	Jan 14, 1924	2. Harold Eugene.	Norma Baker Marie Higginbotham	
	May 4, 1921	Virginia Matine Lloyd	Sept 14, 1947	
	Jan. 12, 1921	Herman Jurgens " (son of	and Louise (Radabaugh) Jurgens	
	Jan 14, 1924	Harold Eugene <sup>10</sup> Lloyd.	Aug 27, 1949	
	Apr. 11, 1932	Marie Higginbotham born in Inda, Ind. daug. of Arbella <del>Lane</del>	1950	Louise Runyan
	June 14, 1952	1. Marsha Ann	William Harley Higginbotham.	
14	Aug 4, 1902	Alice Helen Amerman	Aug 31, 1927	CLAY COUNTY
	July 7, 1897	Walter Ewell (BORN JOHN HARMONY, IND. son of Laura Zimmerman + John M. Ewell)		
	Jan 6, 1941	1. Theresa Lee (Jones) adopted	Jan 3, 1945	
	Jan 6, 1941	Theresa Lee Ewell	Aug 12, 1961	
	July 11, 1938	Robert E. Born born at 7805 S. Marquette Ave. Chicago, Ill. Son of Lorine Martz and Earl J. Born.		
	Feb 2, 1966	Robert Earl Jr.		
14	Mar 11, 1905	Wayne Roy Amerman	Jan 19, 1930	
	Feb 4, 1908	Amelia Boat	Nov 26, 1978	
		no children		
14	Apr. 9, 1909	Mary Virginia Amerman	Sept 1, 1934.	
	July 20, 1908	Conrad William Scholz born in West Salem, Ill. son of no children. Mary Josephine Reckling & William Edwin Scholz.		
AT	Dec. 8, 1896	Sarah Elizabeth (Lloyd. Amerman)	Feb 10, 1944	
TOP		Geo. Scholz		1945
OF	Dec. 8, 1896	Sarah Elizabeth Amerman	Aug 7, 1948	
PAGE	Mar 11, 1913	Robert Taylor (son of Mienie McCrocklin) and		

Copied from data sent to me from Chas. Richard Amerman

"Amerman Family" 9  
DIED MARRIED

BORN

4507 Carrollton Ave.

Indpls, Ind. or St. Petersburg, Fla. - April, 1964.

1st	(About 164- " 164-	Dierck Jansen Amerman Aelje Vander Beek (daughter of Dr. Joannes Vander Beek & Maria Thomas)	Jan. 1723	See p. #10
		their son -		
2nd	(1676	Albert <sup>2</sup> Amerman Geertje Amman (daug. of Theunis Amman)	after 1737	about 1698- 1704 See p. #11
		their son -		
3rd	(1705 Sept 11 Apr 9, 1715	dierck <sup>3</sup> Amerman Helena Meis (or Mays) (daughter of Henry Meis. a Prussian)	Jan 17 1732	
		their son -		
4th	(1733 1741	Albert <sup>4</sup> Amerman Appolinia Montanjer (gr. gr. grand daug. of Dr. Jean Monsier de La Montanjer)	85 yrs Sept 1, 1818	See p. #12.
5th	(Sept 28, 1759 Oct 4, 1763	Derrick <sup>5</sup> Amerman Mary Belknap (daugh. Major Isaac Belknap)	87 yrs Mar 4, 1826 Feb 3, 1835	See p. #13 Apr 6, 1782
		their son -		
6th	(Dec 14, 1786 Sept. 14, 1803	Peter <sup>6</sup> Amerman Margaret McKnight	Apr. 28, 1872 Apr. 22, 1875	See p. #13 Feb 10, 1824
		their son -		
7th	(May 9, 1831 May 1, 1833	James <sup>7</sup> Amerman Elizabeth Andrews.	Jan 11, 1904 May 26, 1903	Oct 28, 1852
		their son		
8th	(Oct 10, 1864 Aug 26, 1864	William <sup>8</sup> Sherman Amerman Calla Leona Amerman	May 26, 1946 Aug 13, 1946	Oct 14, 1884
		their children		
	(Jan 26, 1886 July 6, 1888	John <sup>9</sup> William Amerman Brauna <sup>9</sup> F. Amerman	Sept 18, 1973 June 8, 1971	Jennie U. Clover Marie Hartley
	(Oct 21, 1890	Robert <sup>9</sup> J. Amerman	Dec 6, 1951	Clara Murle
9th	(Nov 23, 1893 Dec 8, 1896	Hazel <sup>9</sup> Amerman Sarah <sup>9</sup> Elizabeth Amerman	Sept 9, 1905	Robert Wm. Loyd Taylor
	(Mar 31, 1898	Ruth <sup>9</sup> Amerman	Oct 24, 1901	
	(Aug 4, 1902	Alice <sup>9</sup> Helen Amerman		Walter Ewell
	(Mar 11, 1905	Wayne <sup>9</sup> Roy Amerman		Amelia Boat
	(Apr 9, 1909	Mary <sup>9</sup> Virginia Amerman		Conrad Scholz

See page #14 for continuation of descendants

# FIRST GENERATION OF AMERMAN FAMILY.

(10)

BORN.  
164-  
ABT. 1640

#1  
FAMILY

Derrick Jansen Amerman emigrated from Amsterdam, Holland in 1650 and settled in Flatlands, Long Island, New York, where he took the oath of allegiance in 1687 at which time he stated that he had been in this country 37 years. He married Aelje Vander Beek daughter of Dr. Joannes Vander Beek and Maria Thomas. PAULUS  
Derrick Jansen Amerman's name appears many times in the historical and ecclesiastical records of Queens County, N. Y. as Ensign & Captain of Militia and as deacon in 1682 and Elder in 1703 of the reformed Dutch Church of Flatlands. He came to America as a child but nothing has been found to indicate in whose family he traveled and no trace of his origin. In 1689 Derrick was commissioned Ensign of the Kings County Military Company and 1690 promoted to Captain, commanding a foot company in the Canada expedition in 1691. In 1704 he was styled "fisherman" and he & others of Flatlands gave bond to the town of Jamaica not to fish or hawk there. The baptism of 3 children are found in the Flatbush Church records and one at Brooklyn. No early baptismal records of the Flatlands Church exist. The will of "Derrick Amerman" Sept 20, 1709 proved Feb 1, 1723, name of wife Aelkie and 10 children. The widow served as executrix. DIED JAN. 1723

CHILDREN OF DERRICK

ABT.  
1668-72

Apr. 2, 1677  
Sept 2, 1683  
abt. 1692  
Apr. 3, 1685  
1668-72

Maritje - married in 1691 as 3rd wife Cornelis Simonse Van Aredalen of Flatlands.  
Catherine<sup>2</sup> - Baptized Apr. 2, 1677. M. Hendrick Gulick  
Annetje<sup>2</sup> - Baptized Oct. 30, 1681. or Anotie or Anke  
Aelkie<sup>2</sup> or Aeltje. M. in 1715 to Anke Van Nuyss.  
Gerbrecht<sup>2</sup> - Baptized Apr. 3, 1665. Was she the wife of Jacobus Van Nuyss & still living in 1752  
Paulus<sup>2</sup> - m. D. Aliens — D. Cornelis Emans.  
DIED. 1748-57 at Jamaica

1674 Jan<sup>2</sup> DIED May 2, 1757. M. Sara Wyckoff.  
 1676 Albert<sup>2</sup> " after 1737. M. Geertje Amman  
 Sept 2, 1683 Isaac<sup>2</sup> - DIED July 1751. M. in 1708 to Geytie Wyckoff  
 moved to Jamaica Long Island about 1720.  
 1690 Jacobus<sup>2</sup> M. in 1712 to Magdaleentje Jansen.  
 James is the English for Jacobus.

## SECOND GENERATIONS

AFTER

1676 Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman. M. about 1698-1704. D. 1737.  
 Geertje Amman - daughter of Theunis Amman  
 Albert<sup>2</sup> appeared on assessment roll  
 of 1699. Member of Reformed Dutch  
 Church of Freehold, Monmouth County, New Jersey  
 in 1713. He moved to Squam, N. Jersey and  
 afterward to Sourland. Later he moved to  
 New York City for awhile, then he returned to  
 Sourland where he died. He had seven sons.  
 Sept 11, 1705 Dirck<sup>3</sup> d. 8-15-1799 1787. at N.Y. City.  
 Albert<sup>3</sup>  
 James<sup>3</sup> (Jacobus) \* Jannetje bpt. May 29, 1705  
 John<sup>3</sup> Brooklyn.  
 Paul<sup>3</sup> (Powell)  
 Isaac<sup>3</sup>.

## THIRD GENERATION

9-11 1705 Dirck<sup>3</sup> Amerman - d. 8-15-1799 m. 1-17-1732 N.Y.  
 4-9-1715 Helena Meis or Meys. d. 6-4-1807  
 Dirck<sup>3</sup> son of Albert<sup>2</sup> was born during  
 the first residence of Albert<sup>2</sup> in Sourland.  
 Dirck<sup>3</sup> remained in Sourland and married  
 (Lena) Helena Meis in 1732, who was a  
 daughter of Henry Henry Meis a Prussian. A  
 soldier. Four sons are  
 2-9-1733 Albert<sup>4</sup> - Baptized in Reformed Dutch Church d. 9-1-1818  
 Bp 1-14-1748 Hendrick<sup>4</sup> - Baptized in Reformed Church  
 Bp Sept 9, 1753 Dirck<sup>4</sup> - " " " "  
 Bp Sept 4, 1754 Samuel<sup>4</sup> - " " " "  
 No other information regarding the  
 sons Hendrick<sup>4</sup>, Dirck<sup>4</sup>, or Samuel<sup>4</sup>.  
 Bp 7-11-1742 Geertje<sup>4</sup> Mar 14, 1752 Geertje  
 " 7-17-1745 Geertje<sup>4</sup> Oct 27, 1756 Adranus  
 " 10-29-1749 Jannetje<sup>4</sup> May 22, 1759 Adranus

Albert<sup>4</sup> Amerman son of  
Derick Amerman and Helena Mace  
Residence Somerset Co., N. J.  
b. 2-9-1733 at Sourland, N. J.  
d. 9-1-1818 at Somerset Co., N. J.  
m. 12-9-1758 New York City, New York.  
to Apolina de la Montagne b. 9-3-1741  
d. 8-23-1815

Issue:  
Derick b. 9-28-1759. d. 3-4-1826  
Thomas ~~Bpt~~ b. 12-13-1760 Bp. 12-17-1760  
Henry b. 5-29-1762 Bpt. 6-6-1762  
Thomas b. 10-31-1763 Bpt. 11-13-1763  
Peter b. 8-21-1765 Bpt. 9-1-1765  
Helena b. 5-3-1767 Bp. 5-15-1768  
Rebecca b. 4-30-1770 Bpt. 5-18-1770  
Gertrude b. 4-20-1771 Bpt. 5-20-1771  
Jane b. 11-19-1772 Bpt. 12-6-1772  
Rev<sup>3</sup> Albert b. 12-22-1774. ~~Bpt. 12-6-1774.~~  
Helena b. 8-11-1776. d. - Aug 15, 1815  
John b. 7-19-1778.  
Maria b. 8-8-1780  
Anna b. 10-8-1783 Bpt. 3-13-1784  
Isaac b. 10-2-1786. Bpt. 3-18-1786

# I have a War Record of Albert b. 1733!

(12)

## FOURTH GENERATION

Feb 8, 1733	Albert <sup>4</sup> Amerman. DIED Sept. 1, 1818 Appolina <sup>4</sup> Montagne - a great great granddaughter of Dr. Jean Monsier de La Montagne, Councillor to Peter Stuyvesant, Director General of New Amsterdam at the time of the Dutch occupation of New York. Albert <sup>4</sup> was apprenticed to a Baker and about the time of his majority his father Dirck <sup>3</sup> built the house on Vanderwater St. (in which his great grandson Rev. Albert <sup>6</sup> Amerman, son of Peter, was born) and which remained in the possession of the family until the death of Lena, wife of Dirck <sup>3</sup> . Albert <sup>4</sup> commenced the baker business for himself and pursued it alternately with other occupations until the Revolution. When the British Fleet arrived in 1776 he moved his family to New Hackensack in Dutchess County, New York. He baked for the American Army 5 years. Part of the time he was at Continental Village, a little above Peekskill until the British, having taken Ft. Montgomery crossed over and destroyed the Village, Bake House etc. After this he baked for the invalids at N. Hackensack. Some time after this his father Dirck <sup>3</sup> obtained a mill which belonged to a Tory at Poughkeepsie, which Albert <sup>4</sup> took care of until the joyous news of peace, when the family returned to New York entering simultaneously with the evacuation of the British. Albert <sup>4</sup> and Appolina had 6 sons.
Sept. 28, 1759	Dirck <sup>5</sup> - Bpt. Oct. 7, 1759.
Dec. 13, 1760	Thomas <sup>5</sup>
Aug. 21, 1765	Peter <sup>5</sup>
Dec. 22, 1774	Albert <sup>5</sup>
July 19, 1778	John <sup>5</sup>
Oct 2, 1786	Isaac <sup>5</sup> - Isaac had a son Peter <sup>6</sup> . Peter <sup>6</sup> had a son Albert <sup>7</sup> who was a minister.



Deek<sup>5</sup> Amerman  
son of Albert and Apolina de la Montagne  
Residence Newburgh, N.Y.  
b. 9-28-1759 in New York City, New York  
d. 3-4-1826 in Newburgh, New York.  
m. 4-16-1782 to Mary Belknap.  
b. 10-4-1763  
d. 2-24-1835

Issue: Isaac b. 1-17-1783  
Henry b. 10-24-1784  
Peter b. 12-14-1786  
Mary b. 12-21-1788  
Jane b. 5-24-1791.  
Stephen b. 4-10-1793.  
Chancey b. 11-9-1795  
Robert b. 7-31-1798  
Hugh Walsh b. 4-19-1800  
John Mason b. 4-12-1802  
Eliza b. 8-1-1805.



Sept. 28, 1759 Dirck<sup>5</sup> Amerman - Bpt. 10-7-1759. Died Mar. 4, 1826  
 Mary Belknap - daughter of Major Isaac Belknap. Clothier General of the American army in the Revolution also stationed at Newburgh and Brig. Richardson.  
 Dirck<sup>5</sup> was baptized at the Reformed Dutch Church in New York City. He was a soldier in the Revolution stationed in Newburgh, N.Y. and has been styled in old records as assistant Quartermaster and assistant Clothier General of the American Army in the Revolution. Dirck<sup>5</sup> or Derick Amerman lived and died in Newburgh. He is buried in the Old Town Burying Grounds in Newburgh.  
 Dirck<sup>5</sup> and Mary had 7 sons, 4 of which lived to marry. Two that we have records of<sup>2c</sup>

Apr. 12, 1802 John<sup>6</sup> Mason - SIXTH GENERATION

Dec 14, 1786 Peter<sup>6</sup>

ENTER John<sup>6</sup> Mason Amerman moved to  
 9 more Bloomington, Indiana and married  
 Brothers & Martha Turner. John and Martha had  
 sisters of but one child a son James, born 7-24, 1850  
 John Mason at Bloomington. He married Harriet  
 & Peter. Angeliem Eller and had one child a  
 SEE daughter Roxey Victoria born 9-28-1879 at  
 OTHER Bloomington. The family including John<sup>6</sup>  
 SIDE Mason Amerman moved to Fairmont,  
 OF Nebraska in 1882 where Roxey's parents  
 THIS died, leaving her the only descendant of  
 PAGE John<sup>6</sup> Mason Amerman.

Roxey organized a Childrens Society of the American Revolution (C.A.R.) in Fairmont, the society being named for Derick<sup>5</sup> Amerman of Newburgh, N.Y.

Peter<sup>6</sup> Amerman moved to Vermillion<sup>Indiana</sup> where he married Margaret M<sup>c</sup> Knight. They raised a large family and had many descendants, among them a granddaughter Minnie (Amerman) Eaton of Dana, Indiana.

CONTINUATION OF SIXTH GENERATION. From Previous PAGE.

ISAAC - B. 1-17-1783. DIED 3-21-1829 M. MARLSE DOAGE  
 HENRY - B. 10-24-1784. ~~DIED. M. MARY DOAGE~~  
 MARY 12-21-1788.  
 JANE 5-24-1791. Nat'l ~~Doage~~ Tucker  
 Stephen 4-10-1793. - Esther Doage.  
 Charrey B. 11-9-1795. - D. 10-6-1799  
 Robert B. 7-31-1798. D. 8-20-1799  
 Hugh Walsh. B. 4-19-1800. M. NANCY WIER.  
 Eliza. - B. 8-1-1805. M. ~~FREDERICK~~ <sup>WARD</sup> FARRINGTON.

For 7th, 8th and 9th generations of Amerman family see page #9

John<sup>5</sup> Macon Amerman son of Derrick and Mary Belknap Amerman.  
 Resided in Bloomington Ind. later Fairmont, Nebraska.  
 b. Apr. 12, 1802 in Newburg New York.  
 d. May 8, 1885 in Fairmont, Neb.  
 m. 9-16-1847 in Bloomington to Martha Turner daughter of James Turner.  
 b. 10-19-1815  
 d. 4-11-1863.

Issue: James Richard  
 b. 7-24-1850 in Bloomington Ind.  
 m. 1-11-1877 to Harriet Angelica Eller (daug. of Henry <sup>Eller</sup> and Elizabeth <sup>Nancy</sup> Shreve).  
 b. 1-6-1848  
 d. 3-17-1926

Issue: Romy Victoria  
 b. 9-28-1879 - Bloomington.  
 Resided Fairmont Neb.  
 Gillmore County.

SEE PAGE	BORN		DIED	MARRIED
100	Dec 6, 1859	E. Josephine Amerman	Dec 10, 1940	Aug. 12, 1879
	1856	Monce Hepp no children	April 1934	
100	Mar 3, 1862	Martha B. Amerman John Charles Bailey Logan Loren Leslie Raymond Russell Mary.		Feb 27, 1883. for data. Mary Bailey McKean
100	Oct 10, 1866	Sherman Amerman	May 26, 1946	Oct 14, 1884
12	Aug 26, 1864	Calla Fonnannon SEE PAGE 14	Aug 13, 1946	
100	Feb 21, 1866	Viola Victoria Amerman	Sept. 19, 1949	
	1855	Huston Weaver		
	1855	Clare Fletcher	1932	
100	Mar 10, 1868	Idella M. Amerman	Dec. 8, 1958	1st marriage to Sam Fonnannon
		Fred Wilkins	Aug 8, 1958	
	Feb 1, 1901	Harry		
	Feb 1, 1901	Harry Wilkins		
	Dec. 4, 1900	Mariam Crummin		Has 5 grand children
	Jan 29, 1924	James - Had a girl July 1961 -		don't know how many more.
	Nov. 16, 1929	Helen Lorraine		
100	Jan 23, 1870	George J. Amerman	Jan 18, 1945	Sept 1, 1897.
	Feb 18, 1872	Linnie Meyers	Apr. 28, 1915	
sk	June 28, 1898	1. Leah Elizabeth	June 28, 1898	Worley Alkire DIED JAN. 4, 1961
	Mar 20, 1901	3. Marie (Maria) Alice	Mar 20, 1901	Worley Alkire
	Nov 8, 1899	2. Irene Pearl	Nov 8, 1899	Died Dec 9, 1910
	Sept 26, 1904	5. Vernia Lucille	Sept 26, 1904	Died Oct 16, 1921
	Dec 27, 1902	4. Edna Pauline	Dec 27, 1902	Earl Shew
	Aug 3, 1907	7. James	EARL N. SHEW D. 5-24-1890	Francis Runyon
	Sept 2, 1909	8. Paul		Dorothy McDonald
	Apr 4, 1912	9. Hershel		Margaret Pearson
	July 22, 1914	10. David		Ruth Hopkins
	June 18, 1906	6. Pair of twin boys	June 18, 1906	

SEE  
PAGE

BORN

PAGE # 105

DEATH

MARRIED

100 Nov. 30, 1872

Addison Amerman

1932

Effie Dodd

Earle

1962

Eleanor

A NOTICE IN THE TERRE HAUTE PAPER THAT  
EARLE AMERMAN HAD DIED IN CALIFORNIA,  
HIS SURVIVERS WERE A WIFE, 1 DAUGHTER,  
AND ONE GRANDCHILD. NO MENTION OF ELEANOR.

Dierck Jansen Amerman

In June 1694 he and his wife conveyed their farm in the Township of Amerford or Flatlands to Hendrick Wyckoff in exchange for other lands there and thereafter his name is seen in connection with numerous land transfers. In 1701 he is described as "Of the bay" when he was bondsman for John Aerson "of the Ferry". - In the census of 1698 his family at Flatlands consisted of a man, a woman, and seven children. Albert Amerman being listed separately without a family.

In 1689 Dierck Jansen A. was commissioned Ensign of the Kings County Military Company and 1690. promoted to Captain, commanding a foot company in the Canada expedition in 1691.

In 1704 he was styled "fisherman" and he and others of Flatlands gave bond to the town of Jamaica, N.Y. not to fish or hawk there.

William Henry Houghton Amerman, customs and insurance broker, was born in New York City, Sept 23, 1846, son of Isaac and Jane Marie (Basta) Amerman. He is a direct descendant of Derick Jans Amerman who came from Holland to New Netherlands in 1650, was a deacon in the Dutch Church at Flatbush, Long Island 1682 and Capt. of the Militia in 1690. Thru his grandmother who was a daughter of Thomas de la Montagne<sup>Stagne</sup>, he is also a descendant of Dr. Johannes de la Montagne, who was a member of the Provincial Council of New Amsterdam in 1638. - William H. Houghton Amerman was married in New York June 30, 1870 to Elizabeth A. Armitage and has two sons William H. H. Jr. and Corydon Melvin Amerman.

REF. ("Hist. of N. York 1609-1909." Leonard. Page 658.



# Local woman found dead in car after wreck

Daily Clintonian 5-24-85

Reports are sketchy about how a Clinton woman died shortly after 7 a.m. this morning in an accident on Geneva Road, west of Clinton.

Frances L. Amerman, 66, Route 3, Box 313, was pronounced "dead at the scene" by Vermillion County Deputy Coroner Paul Curry. Curry stated the cause of death is "under investigation," but Vermillion County Sheriff Kim Hawkins said at the scene that death was not a result of the accident.

According to the police report, Amerman was west bound in a 1979 Ford on Geneva Road when her vehicle ran off the south side of the road and through a fence, coming to a rest against the fence.

Eyewitnesses, Alice Milam and Bertha Lyons, both of Route 3, Clinton, who were walking at the side of the road where the accident occurred, said the car had run off the pavement several yards before crashing through the fence.

While Milam ran to a neighbor's to phone the ambulance, Lyons said she ran to the car to tell Amerman to lie still and that help was on the way. "It appeared to me that she had had a heart attack," Lyons said. "She just looked up at me for a second and fell back unconscious."

When the ambulance arrived a few minutes later, Amerman was

dead, according to the sherriff's report.

No autopsy will be performed, Deputy Coroner Paul Curry said, adding that the actual cause of death is presently being determined by the coroner's office.

Damage to the car was estimated at \$2,500 to \$5,000.

Deputy Robert Spence investigated the accident and was assisted by Sheriff Kim Hawkins, and Deputies Perry Hollowell and Terry Francis.



## Early morning tragedy

Frances L. Amerman was pronounced "dead at the scene" following a tragic accident this morning on Geneva Road, west of Clinton. Actual cause of death, however, is still under investigation, according to Vermillion County Deputy Coroner Paul Curry. Shown above are officers at the scene, Deputy Robert Spence, left, and Sheriff Kim Hawkins. See related story. (Photo by Diana Pitman)

Community Affairs File

REFERENCE  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Special Collections

Copy of Will of Derck Jansen Amerman

Dated, Sept. 20, 1709

Proved, Feby. 1, 1723

Recorded in Surrogate's Court, New York City, Liber 9, pg. 438

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN: The twentieth day of September and in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and nine, I DERICK AMERMAN of fflatlands toun, in Kings County on the Island of Nassau, being of good and perfect mind, memory and understanding, praised be almighty God, forever & forever, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say:

ffirst: I recommend my soul to God, the hands of Almighty God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in such decent and Christian like manner and in such place as by by Executrix hereafter named shall be thought fit and expedient, hoping for a glorious resurrection at the last day.

Item: I give, grant, devise and bequeth unto my wife Aelkie for and during all her natural life all my houses, lands, gardens, orchards, meadows and hereditaments in possession, reversion, or remainder either within the township of fflatlands aforesaid or elsewhere, to have and to hold all my said houses and lands as afore after my decease for and during the natural life of my said wife Aelkie unto her the said Aelkie, always provided that if my said wife Aelkie at any time after my decease shall happen to remarry then at the day of re-marriage or death of my said wife Aelkie, which shall first happen after my decease, I do hereby<sup>2</sup> grant, devise and bequeath unto my children by names Paulus, John, Albert, Isaack, Jacobus, Marike, Catherind, Anke, Gerabrach, and Aelkie and to their heirs and assigns forever in equal proportion to be divided between them all my houses, lands, tenements, gardens, orchards, meadows and hereditaments in possession, reversion and remainder either within the township of fflatlands or elsewhere to have and to hold all my said houses, lands and premises as before exprest and in manner aforesaide unto my said children by names Paulus, John, Albert, Isaack, Jacobus, Marike, Catherind, Anke, Gerabrach, and Aelkie, their heirs and assigns forever in equal proportion to be divided among them without any advantage to be taken of survivorship and in case any of my said children dye without issue then his or their share to fall upon the survivors in equal proportion. And further it is my will that upon the remarriage of my said wife Aelkie all my estate as above to be delivered to my eldest son Paulus to have three pounds over and above three pounds share with the rest and further if my said wife comes to remarry than it is my will that my said wife Aelkie shall have five pounds in money yearly and every year so long as she lives to be paid her by all my said children equally on the first day of May yearly.

Item: I give, grant, devise and bequeth unto my said loving wife Aelkie for and during her natural life or remarriage which first shall happen all my goods and chattels rights and credits whatsoever and wheresoever the same are or shall become due and on the day of her death or remarriage of my said wife Aelkie I do hereby give and devise and bequeth unto my said children by names Paulus, John, Albert, Isaack, Jacobus, Marike, Catherind, Anke, Gerabrach and Aelkie all my goods and chattel rights and credits as above in equal proportion to be divided between them and their heirs and assigns forever. AND LASTLY I do hereby make and ordain my loving wife Aelkie whole and sole executrix of this my last will and testament. IN WITNESS WHEREOF I, the said DERICK AMERMAN have hereunto put my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

(signed) DERICK AMERMAN (L. S.)

The Dutch naming system followed a pattern;  
The first son was named for his paternal grandfather;  
The second son " " " " maternal;  
The first daughter was named for her maternal grandmother;  
The second " " " " paternal grandmother.

1st son - Paternal g. father.

2nd son - Maternal g. father.

1st daug. - Maternal g. mother.

2nd daug. - Paternal g. mother.

This gives a reliable clue to the names of all four grandparents.

### Amerman

Dirck<sup>3</sup> b. 9-11-1705 at Flatlands. d. 8-14-1787 at N.Y. City.  
m. 1-13-1732 (according to Family Narrative) to  
Helena Meys, (daug. of Henry Meys of Amwell.)  
b. 4-9-1715. d. ca. 6-2-1807.

(REF) (HSNY. 1899: 141; MSPO.)

This family moved from Somerset Co., to N.Y. about 1736.  
The wife joined the Dutch Church there in 1739 as  
Magdalena Mees, by letter from Amwell, while her husband  
brought his letter from "de Milston" in 1741.

(REF) (NYGBR. 60: 345, 348)

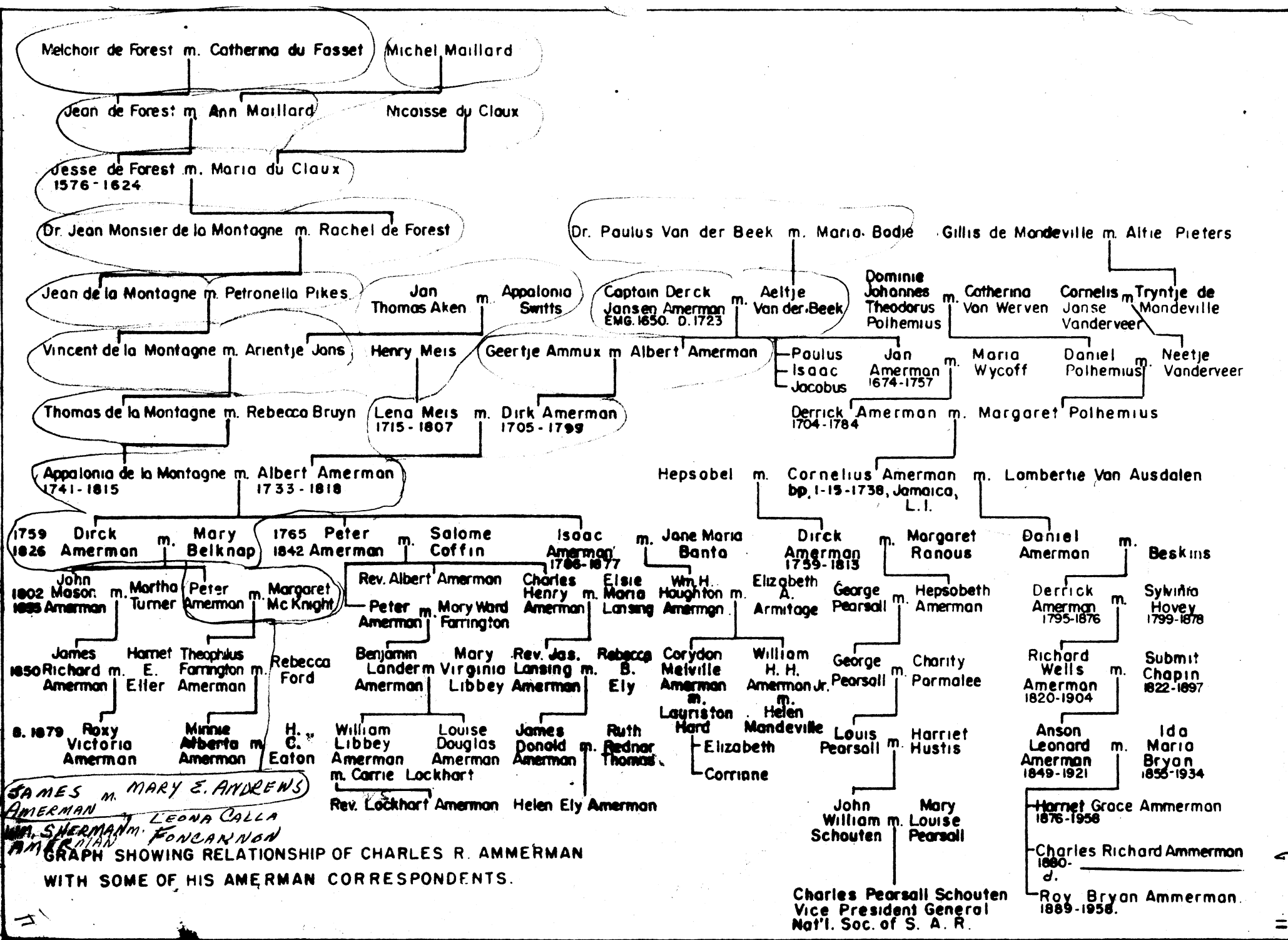
He and his father, both cartmen were registered as  
free men of N.Y. Apr. 19, 1737. In 1745 he bought a  
lot on north side of Vanderwater St., and thereafter,  
until the death of his widow in 1807, this was the  
family home. The oldest child was baptized at  
Readington and nine others in N.Y. There may have  
been other children. He bled for the American Army  
during the revolution. His will, Nov. 15, 1786-  
March 19, 1795 names wife Helena, children Albert,<sup>4</sup>  
Lena, and Jannetje and grandson Dirck Amerman Jr.  
Some and perhaps all of the others had died.

(REF) (MSPO; NY Co. WILLS, 41, 479.)

Geertje, daug. of Teunis Amack who came to America  
ca. 1673. Settled at Flatlands and moved to Monmouth Co.,  
New Jersey by 1712. - (No Proof)

37  
Albert<sup>2</sup> Amerman b. ca. 1676 at Flatlands; d. after 1737  
at Sourland, Somerset Co., New Jersey.  
m. 1698-1704 To Heertje Ammack. - The family narrative  
said to have been dictated by Albert<sup>4</sup> 1733-1818 To his  
grandson Rev. Albert<sup>6</sup> b. 1793 and later copied, amended,  
recopied and circulated among various branches of  
descendants, while inaccurate as to some details, is the  
chief source of information as to the makeup of this  
family. It lists seven sons without any reference to  
daughters, and states that the father moved from  
Flatlands to Squam in Monmouth Co. N. Jersey; thence  
to Sourland, Somerset Co.; and about 1736 to New York  
City, eventually returning to Sourland, where he died.  
A child was baptized in Freehold Reformed Dutch  
Church in Jan 1711-12 and the father joined that  
congregation in Dec. 1713 or perhaps between that  
month and Jan 1715, the record not being clear.  
In 1733 he apparently witnessed the baptism of a  
grandson at Readington and on April 19, 1737 was  
listed as a freeman of New York City, his occupation  
being stated as "carmen".

REF. (MSPO; NLA. 23:19; Freeh. Dutch Church Rec;  
HUCT 4:7, 41; NYHS. COLL. 1885:131; SCHQ. 4:214.)



Collections of the New York Genealogical and  
Biographical Society.

Baptisms of Dutch Church in New York  
1731-1800. Vol. 2.

PAGE	PARENTS	DATE OF BAPT.	NAME OF CHILD
#95	Dirk Amerman, Helena Maas	July 11, 1742	Geertje
#118.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Mees	July 17, 1745.	Geertje.
#139.	Dirk Amerman, Helena Maas	Jan. 13, 1748.	Hendrik
#155.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Maas	Oct. 29, 1749.	Jannetje
#175.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Maas	Mar. 11, 1752.	Geertje
#196.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Amerman	Sept. 8, 1754	Samuel.
#215.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Mees	Oct. 27, 1756.	Adrianus
#236.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Mees	April 22, 1759.	Adrianus

*Collections of the New York Genealogical and  
Biographical Society.*

*Baptisms of Dutch Church in New York.  
1731-1800. VOL. 2.*

	PARENTS	DATE OF BAPT.	NAME OF CHILD.
page 17	Thomas Montagne, Rebecca Bryen	Dec. 26, 1731.	Thomas.
"	29. Thomas de La Montagne, Rebecca Bryen	Sept. 16, 1733.	Benjamin
"	44. Thomas Montanje, Rebecca Bryen	Aug. 17, 1735.	Rebecca
"	58. Thomas de Lamontagne, Rebecca Bryen	May 15, 1737.	Anna.
"	74. Thomas de Lamontagne, Rebecca Bryen.	Aug. 26, 1739.	Jannetje.
"	88. Thomas Montanje, Rebecca Bryant	Aug. 9, 1741.	Apollonia



Collections of the New York Genealogical and  
Biographical Society.

Baptisms of Dutch Church in New York.  
1731-1800. Vol. 2.

PAGE	PARENTS	DATE OF BAPT.	NAME OF CHILD.
# 238.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Oct. 7, 1759.	Dirk.
# 247.	Albartus Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Dec. 17, 1760.	Thomas
# 258.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	June 6, 1762.	Hendrik
# 269.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Nov. 13, 1763.	Thomas
# 284.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Sept. 1, 1765.	Petrus
# 304.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	June 15, 1768.	Lea.
# 317.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	May 18, 1770.	Rebekka
# 332.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Dec. 6, 1772.	Jannetje
# 382.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Oct 13, 1783.	Annatie
# 383.	Albert Amerman, Apollonia Montanje	Oct. 2, 1786.	Isaac.

" Reunion of The Spanglers Grade School "

June 14, 1964

Held At The Community Fire House

Centenary, Indiana

" Teachers "

Ray R. Shew

Address: 327 Mulberry Street, Clinton, Indiana  
Taught: 1922-1928

Jessie Foltz Satterlee:

Address: 605 Mulberry Street, Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Willis A. Satterlee  
Parents: David F. and Mary E. Whitesell Foltz

Bertha Foltz

Address: 427 South Fourth Street, Clinton, Indiana

Alma Brown Shelton

Address: 1639 Spruce Street Indianapolis, 3 Indiana  
Married: Bennie J. Shelton 40 Years  
Parents: John and Charity Titus Brown  
Taught: 1914 - 1915 - 1916  
Children: James Kenneth Shelton  
Eugene Woodrow Shelton  
Donald Matthew Shelton  
8 Grandchildren  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Writing - Indpls News

Cora Ford Church

Address: 819 South Fourth Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Ira J. Church ( Deceased )  
Parents: Albert and Eliza Reed Ford  
Occupation: Piano Teacher  
Taught: 1911 - 1912  
Hobbies: Music

Gladys Jackson Moreillon

Address: 310 Brinndley Avenue or R R 3 Vevay, Indiana  
Married: Henry Moreillon 44 Years ( Widow )  
Parents: Cyrus and Hattie Valentine Jackson  
Taught: 1916 - 1917 - 1918 - 1919  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Sewing  
Children: Helen O'Conner - California  
Hazel Ballard - Indianapolis  
9 Grandchildren

Myrtle Frist

Address: 4007 Bliss Avenue El Paso, Texas 79903  
Parents: Judiah and Elizabeth Helt Frist

Anna Reese Davis

Address: 802 Elm Street Clinton, Indiana

Orpha Cole

Address: Box 1494 Daytona Beach, Florida

Lucille Jackson Earles

Address: 1333 Chestnut Street Terre Haute, Indiana  
Married: Homer Earles  
Parents: Edward and Maud Lewman Jackson  
Occupation: Over-seeing 15 Apartments  
Children: Rex Earles  
Ruth Wise  
Annabelle Earles  
Frieda Ginoplos  
Emma Lou Earles  
10 Grandchildren

Ethel Wright Hill

Address: 605 Madison Avenue Omro, Wisconsin  
Married: Charles E. Hill 48 Years  
Children: Mary Jane Hill Hoyer  
Betty Ann Hill Middleton

Ethel Hammersley Payton

Address: 1821 South Washington Street Danville, Illinois  
Married: Berdie Payton

Kathleen Frost Pell

Address: R R 3 Box 224 Brazil, Indiana 47834  
Taught: 1921  
Married: Melvin Pell

LaDonna O'Haver

Address: 147 West Maine Jasonville, Indiana  
Married: Marlie O'Haver 33 Years

Allene Brown Kuester

Address: 213 Dreier Blvd., Evansville, Indiana 47712  
Taught: 1931 - 1932  
Married: Clarence Kuester 27 Years  
Occupation: Retired Teaching in 1955 but Substitute in  
Evansville Schools  
5 Grandchildren

Madeline Metz Oswalt:

Address: 918 Keystone River Forest, Illinois  
Married: Samuel H. Oswalt  
Taught: 1932 - 1933  
Children: Frederic Oswalt  
Nancy Oswalt

Madge Coleman Smith

Address: % George R. LeFevre 999 Soutlelawn Street  
Birmingham, Michigan

Alice Wright

" Students "

Verns Alderson Osborne

Address: 445 Elm Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Jack Osborne 10 Years  
Parents: Vern and Golda Todd Alderson  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown  
Occupation: Beauty Operator  
Hobbies: Reading

Mary Alderson Lobbia:

Address: 125 North 5th Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Al Lobbia 24 Years  
Parents: Vern and Golda Todd Alderson  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown 1925 - 1929  
Occupation: Clerk - Ladies Ready - To - Wear

(v) Sarah Elizabeth Amerman Taylor

Address: 5013 South First Street Terre Haute Indiana  
Married: Robert E. Taylor  
Parents: Sherman and Calla L. Foncannon Amerman  
Teachers: Delores Brown - Ethel Wright - Anna Reese  
Occupation: Homemaker 1904 - 1910  
Children: Virginia Juergens  
Harold Loyd  
1 Granddaughter

f v John Amerman:

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: Sherman and Calla L. Foncannon Amerman

v James Amerman

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: George and Lena Myer Amerman

v Marie Amerman Alkire

Address: Lawrenceburg, Kentucky Route 3  
Married: Worley Alkire 37 Years ( Deceased )  
Parents: George and Lena Myer Amerman  
Teachers: Anna Reese., etc., 1907 - 1911  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Crocheting, Embroidering, Quilting  
Children: Herbert Leon Alkire  
Leland Max Alkire ( Deceased )  
2 Grandchildren

v Edna Pauline Amerman Shew

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3 47842  
Married: Earl N. Shew 24 Years ( Deceased )  
Parents: George and Lena Myers Amerman  
Occupation: Nurse Aid

✓ Nema Amerman Burnworth  
 Address: 4145 East 34th Street Indianapolis, Indiana  
 Parents: John and Jennie D. Elver Amerman

✓ Alice Amerman Ewell: ← John is son of Sherman & Calla  
 Address: 1837 Ridgemore Avenue Dayton, Ohio  
 Married: Walter Ewell  
 Parents: W. Sherman and Calla L. Foncannon Amerman  
 Teacher: Anna Reese  
 Occupation: Homemaker  
 Hobbies: Making Quilts ← Sherman and  
 Children: Thersea Lee Born George are brothers

✓ Leah Amerman:  
 Address: Gary, Indiana  
 Parents: George and Lena Myer Amerman

Ruby Alexander Bates  
 Address: Rockville, Indiana

Arnold Alexander  
 Address: Three Rivers, Michigan  
 Parents:

Alice Baumgartner Bonato  
 Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
 Married: Victor Bonato 23 Years  
 Parents: Joe and Cynthia Payne Baumgartner  
 Teachers: Ethel Wright - Cora Ford - Alma Brown - Anna Reese  
 Myrtle Frist - Ortie Hickman 1907 - 1916  
 Occupation: Teacher first - Social Worker next - Homemaker  
 Hobbies: Reading - Piano - Bicycling  
 Children: Jeraldine Sims  
 Jim Bonato

Ira Payne Baumgartner  
 Address: Paul Smith's College, Paul Smiths, New York  
 Married: Elizabeth Howe August 10, 1928  
 Parents: Joseph A. and Cynthia Payne Baumgartner  
 Teachers: Ethel Wright - Anna Reese 1903 - 1911  
 Occupation: Teacher at Paul Smith's College  
 Hobbies: Reading, Hiking, Tinkering

Audrey Bumgardner:  
 Address: Detroit, Michigan

Adelle Bumgardner Ellis  
 Address: 612 South Market Street Rockville, Indiana



Byron Bumgardner  
Address: Rockville, Indiana

Hershel G. Bumgardner  
Address: 224 North Poydras Lewisville, Texas 75067

✓ Bessie Bumgardner Foncannon  
Address: Geneva Road Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Joe Foncannon ( Deceased )

Velma Bumgardner Marshall  
Address: 611 Knob Hill Redondo Beach, California 90277  
Married: B. V. Marshall

Clay Bumgardner  
Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2  
Married: Ethel Carlson  
Parents: Bruce and Alma Holmes Bumgardner  
Teachers: Brown - Payne - Coleman - Foltz - Cole - Reese  
Occupation: Labor Work, now retired 1900 - 1910  
Children: John Clay  
Alma Jo  
Eddie Lee  
Mary Ann  
Michael Kent  
Keith Tim  
8 Grandchildren

Thomas R. Baumgartner  
Address: 14451 N. E. 2nd Ct. North Miami Florida  
Married: Frances Annie  
Parents: Joseph and Cynthia Payne  
Teachers: Cole - Payne - Delores Brown - Frist - Reese  
Jessie Foltz - Ethel Wright  
Occupation: Nurseryman  
Hobbies: Teaching Bahai Faith  
Children: Thomas Robert  
Barbara Alice Johnson  
George Ira  
Cynthia Anne Halsey  
19 Grandchildren 4 of these are adopted one  
being an Eskimo Child.

H arvey Byers  
Address: Rockville, Indiana R R 1 47872

Goldie Byers  
Address: 109 North Forrest Street Brazil, Indiana

Viola Byers Neal

Address: R R 4 Box 121 Terre Haute, Indiana

Hubert F. Brown

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Single  
Parents: Freeman and Nelle Groves Brown  
Teacher: Alma Brown 1913 - 1914  
Occupation: Disabled  
Hobbies: Fishing and Hunting

Pleasant Forest Curry

Address: 341 North Main Street Clinton, Indiana  
Parents: William J. and Sarah Loretta Stone Curry  
Occupation: U. S. Navy Now Retired  
Teachers: McDowell 1905 - 1906

Frances Cleghorn Turner

Address: 601 South 21st Street New Castle, Indiana  
Parents: Aaron and Verna Fetherlend Cleghorn  
Teacher: Madeline Metz  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Children: Gary Turner  
Jeanette Turner  
Lana Turner

Helen Carlin Stroobrandt

Address: 230 Sycamore Street South Bend, Indiana  
Parents: Charles and Amanda Valentine Carlin

Marie Carlin Newland

Address: Rifle, Colorado P O Box 188  
Parents: Charles and Amanda Valentine Carlin  
Married: Glenn Newland 46 Years  
Teacher: Myrtle Frist 1912  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Reading and Crocheting  
Children: C. R. Newland  
Robert L. Newland ( Deceased )  
Martha Newland Papp  
Mary E. Newland Wenger  
Margaret Newland Lewis  
F. V. Newland  
Brownie E. Newland  
22 Grandchildren 4 Great Grandchildren

Charlie Carlin

Address: 2344 Liberty North Terre Haute, Indiana

**Chester Carlin**

Address: South Bend, Indiana

**Nellie Pinson Coordes**

Address: 26 Sules Lane Terre Haute, Indiana

**Jeanette Davies Ennis**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Frank C. Ennis 27 Years  
Parents: John and Vera Lindley Davies  
Teacher: LaDonna O'Haver 1930 - 1931 - 1932  
Hobbies: Scrap Books and Photography

**Doris Davies Avenatti**

Address: 1057 South Fourth Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Pete Avenatti  
Parents: John L. and Vera Lindley Davies  
Teachers: LaDonna O'Haver - Madeline Metz 1930 - 1931 -32  
Hobbies: Fishing  
Children: Vera Geraldine  
Penny Marie  
Peter John  
Jeanette Alice

**Geneva A. Davies Jones**

Address: T36 South Fourth Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Theodore Jones 27 Years  
Parents: John and Vera Lindley Davies  
Teachers: LaDonna O'Haver - Madeline Metz 1931 -1932 - 1933  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Sewing  
Children: Robert Lee Jones  
Sandra Geraldine Jones Haymaker  
1 Grandchild

**Norma Davies Gianotti**

Address: 1035 Vine Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Joe Gianotti  
Parents: John and Vera Lindley Jones  
Teachers: LaDonna O'Haver - Madeline Metz 1931 - 1932  
Occupation: Homemaker 1933  
Hobbies: Fishing  
Children: Kathy Jo Gianotti

**Irvin Dowdy:**

Address: Portland, Oregon

Y Charlotte Dowdy Blanford:

Address: 409 East Wood Street Paris, Illinois  
Married: Shelby Blanford  
Parents: Everett Dowdy and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: Mary Conley - Harry Payne - Delores Brown -  
Jessie Foltz - 1893 -  
Occupation: Unemployed  
Hobbies: Traveling  
Children: Don V. Blanford  
Jeane Brown  
Hermine Myers  
Mary Beth Domke  
William Blanford ( Deceased )  
15 Grandchildren

J Charles A. Dowdy

Address: Box 624 Gainesville, Texas  
Married: Anna Mae Perdue ( Deceased ) 53 Years  
Parents: C. E. and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: J. Brook Banks - James Stogsdell - Lou Dugger -  
H. T. Payne - Mary Conley 1888-1894  
Occupation: Retired - Locomotive Engineer  
Hobbies: Was Fishing - Now The Rocking Chair!

V H arry L. Dowdy

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Cecil Satterlee 43 Years  
Parents: Charles Everett and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: Delores Brown - Orpha Cole - Bertha McDowell -  
Jessie Foltz - H. T. Payne - Myrtle Frist -  
Madge Coleman - Ethel Wright - Anna Reese 1898-1907  
Occupation: Farmer  
Children: David A. Dowdy  
3 Grandchildren

J Mary Dowdy Mitchell

Address: 1402 Woodridge Drive Danville, Illinois  
Married: John D. Mitchell  
Parents: Everett and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: Wright - Ford - Hickman - Brown 1907- 1914  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Golf - Organ  
Children: Hugh Darrel Mitchell Terre Haute  
2 Grandchildren

N Orpha Dowdy Ummel

Address: 632 South Main Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Alexander Ummel ( Deceased )  
Parents: Everett and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: Stogsdell - Delores Brown - Payne - Cole - Frist  
Wright - Foltz - McDowell 1899 - 1907  
Hobbies: Antiques

Con't next page

Children: Virginia Trozpek  
Armilda ( Deceased )  
Floyd  
Ruth Ann Bartle  
5 Grandchildren

✓ Mabel M. Dowdy Church:

Address: Clinton, Indiana Fairview Park R R 3  
Everett and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Married: J. Otis Church Deceased  
Teachers: Stogsdell - Cole - Brown - Payne - Conely  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Cutting Hair - Practical Nursing  
Children: Lorene D. Church Charles  
Allen Wayne Church  
Frieda Marie Tilion  
Lloyd Kenneth Church ( Deceased )  
Hilda Bee York  
Veda Lee Ailren  
5 Grandchildren

✓ Myrtle Dowdy Shew

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2  
Married: Herschel Shew  
Parents: Everett and Mollie Foncannon Dowdy  
Teachers: Cole - Payne - Wright - Folts - Brown - Frist -  
McDowell - Reese  
Occupation: Farming  
Children: Robert Shew  
Charles Shew  
Mildred Stultz  
Betty Foltz  
6 Grandchildren 2 Great Grandsons

✓ Bertha Dunkley Van Duyn

Address: 418 Mulberry Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Harry Van Duyn  
Parents: Alfred and Laura Foncannon Dunkley  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Teachers: Payne - Cole - Stogsdell  
Children: John Van Duyn  
4 Grandchildren

✓ Grace Dunkley Van Duyn:

Address: State Road 41 Rosedale, Indiana  
Married: Wright Van Duyn  
Parents: Alfred and Laura Foncannon Dunkley

✓ John H. Dunkley

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: Alfred and Laura Foncannon Dunkley  
Teachers: Payne - Stogsdell - D. Brown - Cole - Frist Coleman  
Occupation: Farmer McDowell  
Hobbies: Raising Cattle and Playing Rum  
Children: Jack H. Dunkley  
Wm. J. Dunkley 2 Grandchildren

✓ Anna Dunkley Hale

Address: Paris, Illinois Route 3  
Married: Clyde V. Hale  
Parents: Alfred and Laura Foncannon Dunkley  
Teachers: Harry T. Payne - James Stogsdell 1896 - 1897  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Children: Wayne D.  
Alan J.  
Robert E.  
Ruth Anne Mangus  
4 Grandchildren L Great Grandchild

Florence Dugger:

Address: 224 North 11th Street Clinton, Indiana

McKinley Dugger

Address: 1129 South Fifth Street Clinton, Indiana

Meda Foltz

Address: 648 Walnut Street Clinton, Indiana

Dale Foltz

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: Paul H. and Hazel Walther Foltz

Max Foltz

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: Paul H. and Hazel Walther Foltz

Donald E. Foltz

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Parents: Paul H. Foltz and Hazel Walther Foltz  
Married: Jean Uran 11 Years  
Teachers: LaDonna O'Haver - Madeline Metz - Alice Wright  
1930 - 1931 - 1932 - 1933 - 1934 - 1935  
Occupation: Director Indiana Department of Conservation and  
Hobbies: Politics Farmer  
Children: Julia Ellen  
Timothy Clinton

L. Leon Foltz

Address: 717 Connelly Street, Paris, Illinois  
Married: Freda Sidenbender 11½ Years  
Occupation: City Clerk - City of Paris  
Teachers: Alice Wright 1933- 1934 - 1935  
Children:: Debr a Lynn  
Martha Ann

✓ Wilma Farrington Ball

Address: 925 Elm Street, Clinton, Indiana  
Parents: William and Annabelle Harrison Farrington

✓ George Farrington:

Address: South Sixth Street Clinton, Indiana  
Parents: William and Annabelle Harrison Farrington

✓ William Wayne Farrington  
Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 1  
Married: Wanetta McAllister 21 Years  
Parents: William Ford Farrington and Annabell Harrison  
Occupation: Farmer  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown - LaDonna O'Haver  
Children: William Fred Farrington  
Susan Marie Farrington

✓ Gerald Farrington  
Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2  
Married: Viola Chapman 26 Years  
Parents: William Ford and Annabelle Harrison Farrington  
Teacher: Ray Shew 1920 - 1928  
Occupation: Farmer  
Children: Ruth Mae  
Kenneth Ward  
Geraldine Poff  
Robert L.  
Hubert W.  
2 Grandchildren

✓ ~~Freda Farrington Cluder~~  
Address: 690 Indiana Avenue Terre Haute, Indiana  
Married: Gilbert S. Cluder  
Parents: William and Annabell Harrison Farrington  
Teachers: Cora Church - Ortie Hickman - Alma Brown - Gladys Jackson - Lucille Jackson 1912 - 1920  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Golf and Sewing  
Children: Phyllis Cluder Swift  
Merle Cluder

✓ Kenneth Farrington  
Address: St. Joseph, Michigan  
Married: Louise  
Children: Gerald Ray  
Thomas

✓ Rosemary Farrington Grandorf  
Address: Michigan City  
Married: John Grandorf  
Parents: William and Annabelle Harrison Farrington

✓ Chester Farrington:  
Address: Illinois  
Married: Velma Beard  
Children: 7  
Parents: Ward and Verda Farrington

Raymond Foster  
Address: R R 3 Poverty Lane Lafayette, Indiana

Leslie C. Foster  
Address: 1931 Lowell Avenue Anderson, Indiana



Warren Foster  
Address: Fairview ,) Clinton, Indiana R R 3 Box 95

Warren George Goodwin  
Address: 1004 Southport Road Terre Haute, Indiana  
Parents: Herman and Frieda Beals Goodwin

Curtis George  
Address: Hillsdale, Indiana R R 1  
Parents: Wesley and Hazel Zachary George

Flossie George Groves:  
Address: 916 South Eucalyptus Ave Englewood California  
Parents: Wesley and Hazel Zachary George 90301  
Married: Manford Groves 22 Years  
Children: 2 Daughters  
Occupation: Registered Nurse

Francois R. Hughes  
Address: 1625 - 61st Street Kenosha, Wisconsin

Olive Hill White  
Address: 23338 State Road 23 South Bend, Indiana

Madge Hatley Fenoglio  
Address: 935 North 9th Street Clinton, Indiana

Grace Hatley Evans  
Address: 160 Green Apt 214 Dolphin Apts Richland, Washington

Lois Hatley Dean  
Address: 38 South Yost Street Kennewick, Washington

Harold Henry  
Address: Springville, Tennessee R R 1  
Parents: L. C. and Mary M. Fulton Henry

Alice Mae Henry Jaeger  
Address: Effingham, Illinois R R 3  
Married: Gilbert M. Jaeger 32 Years  
Parents: L. C. and Mary M. Fulton Henry  
Teacher: Ray Shew 1925 - 1928  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Yard and Flowers Crocheting and Embroidering  
Children: Marion E. Jaeger Cote  
Betty M. Jaeger Newman  
7 Grandchildren

Mary Ellen Henry Farrington  
Address: P O Box 122 Plains, Montana  
Married: Eugene W. Farrington 30 Years  
Parents: L. C. and Mary M. Fulton Henry  
Teachers: Shew - Allene Brown - Madeline Metz 1925 - 1932  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Fishing, Hunting, Hiking, Gardening  
Children: Edgar Ward Mary Louise Wilks  
Harold Eugene  
3 Grandchildren 3 Step-Grandchildren

**Elizabeth Humphrey Kemp**

Address: 247½ South Main Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Corbett Kemp ( Deceased )  
Parents: William and America Carroll Humphrey  
Teachers : Orpha Cole - Harry Payne - Delores Brown - Bertha  
McDowell - Madge Coleman ( 1899 - 1907 )

**Dona Humphrey Skelley**

Address: 1058 South Fifth Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Charles Skelley ( Deceased )  
Parents: William and America Carroll Humphrey  
Teachers: Delores Brown - Orpha Cole - Harry Payne  
Occupation: Cook  
Hobbies: Quilting and Fancy Work  
Children: Ruth Irene Skelley ( Deceased )  
Mildred Louise Skelley Brown

**Florence Humphrey Newland**

Address: 121 South Third Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Harry Newland 55 Years ( Deceased )  
Parents: William and America Carroll Humphrey  
Teachers: Delores Brown - Orpha Cole - Harry Payne  
Occupation: Retired 1897 - 1902  
Hobbies: Traveling and Sewing  
Children: Mabel N. Stokes  
Paul Newland  
Edna LaRue  
Willard J. Newland  
Roy Newland  
Harriet Spurgeon  
13 Grandchildren 11 Great Grandchildren

**Charlie Ike**

Address: 558 Saboy Street Point Lowe, California

**Mary Ike Randall**

Address: Lyford, Indiana

**Grace Ike Loudon**

Address: 13235 Flarwood Avenue Hawthorn, California

**Jerry James**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 1  
Parents: Mr. and Mrs. Ross James

**Lillian Jenkins James**

Address: Clinton, Indiana

**H atley D. Jackson**

Address: 1901 Guthrie Royal Oak, Michigan  
Married: Rosaline Margaret Bike Jackson  
Parents: Claude and Joy Hatley Jackson  
Teachers: Gladys Jackson, Kathleen Pell, and Ray Shew  
1916-1924 All but 2 years attended in Terre Haute  
Occupation: Boring Mill Operator at U. S. Rubber Co.,  
Children: Darlene Dorothy  
Foster Children, both live in California  
5 Grandchildren

**Zelma Jones Willhite**

Address: Bowling Green, Indiana R R 1 47833  
Married: Luther Omer Willhite 43 Years Deceased 1958  
Parents: Chas. F. and Amelia Toops Jones  
Teachers: Ortie Hickman Miss Cora Ford 1911 - 1912  
Occupation: Part Time Practical Nursing  
Hobbies: Resting!! Poetry  
Children: Homer Harvey Willhite

**Harvey Lowderman**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Clytia Beard 35 Years  
Parents: Albert and Lillie Shannon Lowderman  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1914 - 1919  
Occupation: Maintenance Clerk  
Children: Frieda Lowderman Brandon  
3 Grandchildren

**Marie Mott Osborne**

Address: 15 W 739 Crest Avenue Bensenville, Illinois  
Married: Leslie Osborne 42 Years  
Parents: William and May Hamilton Mott  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 2nd thro 8th Grade  
Occupation: Cashier and Homemaker  
Children: Roy Osborne  
Bill Osborne  
Eleanor Osborne Nawrocki  
Wilma Osborne Hush  
Charles Osborne  
Connie Osborne  
16 Grandchildren

**Grace McConnell Humphrey**

Address: 507 East Adams Street Paris, Illinois  
Married: Lennie Humphrey 58 Years  
Parents: Henry and Nancy Ann Carroll McConnell  
Teachers: Delores Brown - Orpha Cole - Harry Payne 1899-1904  
Hobbies: Sewing and quilting  
Children: Leland C. Humphrey  
Mary Louise Davidson  
Bessie Alice Newcomer  
8 Grandchildren Living

**Hattie Belle McConnell Lyons**

Address: 331 Elm Street Clinton, Indiana  
Parents: Henry and Nancy Ann Carroll McConnell  
Married: Joe Lyons Deceased  
Teachers: Last Teacher was Anna Reese Davis  
Children: Mabel Konop Larchmont New York  
4 Grandchildren

**Brownie McConnell**

Address: 29 West Maple Stockton, California  
Parents: Henry and Nancy Ann Carroll McConnell

1 Theda Miller Lanzone

Address: Elanford, Indiana  
Married: Pete Lanzone  
Parents: Ross and Jewell Stultz Miller (Edgar)  
Teachers: Allene Brown LaDonna O'Haver 1929 - 1930  
Occupation: Beautician  
Hobbies: Collector of Cermic Chickens Flowers  
Children: Carole Sue Lanzone

Frances Miller Binole

Address: 410 North Central Avenue Paris, Illinois  
Married: John Binole 23 Years  
Parents: Ross and Jewell Stultz Miller (Edgar)  
Teachers: Allene Brown LaDonna O'Haver 1929 - 1930  
Occupation: Owner of Ladies' Ready-To-Wear Shop 16 Years  
Sold business and For Now Retired!  
Hobbies: Bridge - Club Work - Traveling - raising Roses

Mabel Miethe Hope

Address: 1474 South 10th Street Terre Haute, Indiana

Robert Miethe

Address: 1102 South Franklin Road Lot 190  
Indianapolis, Indiana

Bill Miethe:

Address: Ladoga, Indiana Box 237 R R 2

Raymond Miethe

Address: Ladoga, Indiana Box 153 R R 2

Delbert T. Murray

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Helen Hess 29 Years  
Parents: Charles and Mary Ellen Anderson Murray  
Teacher: Ray Shew 1924 - 1925  
Occupation: Farmer

Eleanor Osborne Nawrocki

Address: 1245 South 8th Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Leo Nawrocki  
Parents: Leslie and Marie Mott Osborne

Roy Raymond Osborne

Address: Granger, Indiana  
Parents: Leslie and Marie Mott Osborne

Bill Osborne

Address: 1040 Nebeker Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Kay Stepp 16 Years  
Parents: Leslie and Marie Mott Osborne  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1934  
Occupation: Tool Grinder  
Hobbies: Hunting and Fishing  
Children: Lynette Osborne  
Roger Osborne

Arthur Payton

Address: 1030 North West 5th Street Linton, Indiana 47441

Mildred Reed Wright

Address: Marshall, Indiana  
Married: Chloral Wright 30 Years  
Parents: Frank and Nellie Jackson Reed  
Teachers: Kathleen Pell and Ray Shew 1922 - 1928  
Occupation: Homemaker and Cook at The Country Kitchen  
Hobbies: Sewing and Gardening Flowers  
Children: Evelyn Hixon  
Jerry Wright  
5 Grandchildren

Harold Reed:

Address: Centenary, Indiana  
Parents: Frank and Nellie Jackson Reed

Blanche Reed Beard

Address: 116 Corralton Avenue Bradenton, Florida  
Married: Perry A. Beard  
Parents: Frank and Nellie Jackson Reed

Hazel Rippy Chappellear

Address: 3770 Madison Gary, Indiana 46408  
Married: Don Chappellear 45 Years  
Parents: Bert and Minnie Hall Rippy - Raised by Birt Pinsons  
Teachers: Anna Reese, Cora Ford, Alma Brown, Ortie Hickman  
Occupation: Homemaker about 1911 - 1915  
Children: Violet Liska  
D. A. Chappellear  
Dorothea Crago  
Louise Swickard  
7 Grandsons 1 Granddaughter

Lucille Ross Marietta

Address: Blanford, Indiana

Evelene Mae Ross Thomas

Address: 631 Bogart Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Lawrence Thomas 26 Years  
Parents: William H. and Ida M. Hughes Ross  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1932 - 1935  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Children: Ida Ellen  
Lola Louise  
Carolyn Sue  
Gary Wayne  
3 Grandchildren

Bertha Ross Ross

Address: Cayuga, Indiana  
Married: Jessie  
Parents: William H. and Ida M. Hughes Ross

**Mary Ross Step**

Address: Paris, Illinois R R 3  
Married: George W. Step 14 Years  
Parents: William H. and Ida M. Hughes Ross  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1932 - 1933 - 1934  
Occupation: Registered Nurse  
Hobbies: Bowling  
Children: George Richard Step  
Michael David Step  
Rebecca Lynn Step  
Catherine Elizabeth Step

**Ruth R. Ross Thomas**

Address: 1030 Nebeker Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Isaac Thomas  
Parents: William and Ida Hughes Ross  
Occupation: Homemaker

**George Ross**

Address: Paris, Illinois R R 3

**Russell Frank Robertson**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Esther Reed 42 Years  
Parents: Charley and Ida Stultz Robertson  
Teacher: Alma Brown  
Occupation: Truck Driver  
Children: Vernon Kenneth  
Betty Ilene  
2 Grandchildren

*TILGHMAN FONCANNON*  
*ISABELLE* <sup>Sister</sup> *T. JEFF*  
*M.*  
*LOU STULTZ*  
*IDA STULTZ* <sup>and</sup> *Calla*  
*M.*  
*CHAS. ROBERTSON*  
*Russell Frank Robertson*

**Elsie Robertson Houston**

Address: 335 Nebeker Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: James P. Houston (Deceased) 40 Years Married  
Parents: Dick and Lottie Jackson Robertson  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1905 - 1912  
Children: Nora E. Miller  
James H. Houston  
Robert D. Houston  
Kay Winsett  
Jerry J. Houston  
5 Grandchildren

*Robertson*  
*2 Cousins*  
*Mary*  
*Wayne*  
*Alvin*  
*Darrah*  
*Robert*  
*Bruce*  
*Johnnie*

**Jessie Robertson Jackson**

Address: 702 Madison Street Three Rivers Michigan  
Married: Gilbert Jackson 33 Years  
Parents: Dick and Lottie Jackson Robertson  
Teachers: Ray Shew  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Sewing  
Children: Gilbert Jackson Jr.  
1 Grandchild Connie Jackson

**Donald Robertson**

Address: 542 South 3rd Street Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Josephine  
Parents: Dick and Lottie Jackson Robertson

Roscoe Runyan

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2

Ethel Runyan Jenkins

Address: 222<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Elm Street, Clinton, Indiana  
Married: Morris Jenkins Deceased  
Parents: St. Clair and Blanche Wolfe Runyan  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown 1924-1925 1929-1930  
Occupation: Nurse's Aide in Nursery  
Hobbies: Sewing, Crochet - and quilt making  
Children: Morris Eugene Jenkins  
1 Granddaughter

Howard Ray Runyan

Address: 3709 Harbel Drive, Bremerton Washington  
Married: Barbara L. 7 Years  
Parents: St. Clair and Blanche Wolfe Runyan  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown - LaDonna O'Haver  
Occupation: "Electrician" "Life Under Writer" Western Life  
Hobbies: Leather Craft Insurance Company  
Children: Charlotte E. Kasper  
Timothy St. Clair Runyan  
Becky Lynn Runyan  
3 Grandchildren

✓ Homer F. Runyan

Address: 4909 Ash Street Hammond, Indiana  
Married: Deloris Thomas 30 Years  
Parents: Fred and Callie Harrison Runyan  
Teachers: Jackson, Pell Shew 1915 - 1923  
Occupation: Refinery Worker and Salesman  
Hobbies: Sports and Counting Money

Minnie Runyan Judy

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2  
Married: Chloral Judy 44 Years  
Parents: Charles F. and Lucy King Runyan  
Teachers: Alma Brown Ortie Hickman and etc., Sept 1909 to  
Occupation: Kitchen Helper in Restaurant April 1917  
Hobbies: Flowers  
Children: Anna Irene Massa  
Charles E. Judy  
Deloris E. Poloney

✓ Leslie D. Runyan

Address: 2331 College Avenue Terre Haute, Indiana  
Married: Hazel M. Chunn 45 Years  
Parents: Charles D. and Anna Gray Runyan  
Teachers: Harry Payne - Jas. Stogsdal - Delores Brown etc.,  
Occupation: Retired 1897 - 1905  
Hobbies: Gardening

✓ Bess Runyan Wright

Address: Centenary Road Clinton, Indiana  
Married: J. Aquilla Wright  
Parents: Charles D. and Anna Gray Runyan  
Hobbies: Flowers and Yard - - Fish Pond

✓ Esther E. Runyan Moore

Address: 511 South 8th Street Terre Haute, Indiana  
Parents: Charles D. and Anna B. Gray Runyan  
Married: Fay B. Moore 6 Years  
Teachers: Ethel Wright, Myrtle Frist, Cora Church, Anna Reese, Alma Brown, Ortie Hickman 1907 - 1916  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: Recipes, Poetry and Antiques of all kinds

Lola Shew Rowe

Address: 1807 South Benter Road Fort Wayne, Indiana  
Married: Ralph Rowe  
Teachers: Attended Spanglers 1911  
Occupation: Ft. Wayne, Y M C A  
Hobbies: Photography

Martha Scifres Blimore

Address: 2410 St. Charles Avenue Dayton 10, Ohio 45410  
Married: Andrew B. Gilmour 27 Years  
Parents: John R and Alice Lowler Scifres  
Teachers: Gladys Jackson - Lucille Jackson 1916 - 1919  
Occupation: Health Food Store Operator  
Hobbies: Music

Mrs. Edith Scifres Hailestone

Address: Gillespie, Illinois  
Parents: John R and Alice Lowler Scifres

Wilma Scifres Prulhiere

Address: Portland, Oregon  
Parents: John R and Alice Lowler Scifres  
Married: Leonard Prulhiere

Ruby Scifres Kimmerle

Address: Mishawaka, Indiana  
Parents: John R and Alice Lawler Scifres

Cleo Stultz Lungert

Address: 325 North Alabama Street Chrisman Illinois  
Married: Hugh Drexel Lungert 31 Years  
Parents: Franklin and Goldie Jones Stultz  
Occupation: Cook  
Hobbies: Lawn Flowers and Gardening  
Children: Shirley Jane Lorenzen  
Jerry Stultz Lungert  
James Lewis Lungert  
3 Grandchildren



**H ulbert Stultz**

Address: Scotland, Illinois  
Married: Ferne  
Parents: Franklin and Goldie Jones Stultz  
Occupation: Feed Store Operator

**Magdaline Sonzski Kantowski**

Address: 3326 South Morgan Street Chicago, Illinois

**Stella Vestal Dust**

Address: Fairview Park, Clinton, Indiana

**John Vestal**

Address: 202 East Crawford Street Paris, Illinois

**Chester Wallace**

Address: Clinton Indiana R R 3  
Married: Jeannette Howe 18 Years  
Parents: James and Anna Martin Wallace  
Teacher: Alice Wright 1931 - 1932  
Occupation: Carpenter  
Hobbies: Out Door Sports  
Children: Robert  
Randal  
Mark  
Nancy

✓ **Helen Wolfe Wellman**

Address: 113 West Elm Street St. Peter Minn.,  
Married: Theo. D. Wellman Deceased  
Parents: Albert S and Laura Ann Baringer Wolfe  
Teachers: Jessie Satterlee, Bertha McDowell, Madge Coleman  
Ethel Wright, Myrtle Frist, Anna Reese, Cora Ford  
Occupation: Baby Sitting 1902 - 1911  
Hobbies: Sewing  
Children: Ruth Alice Wellman Sager  
Robert David Wellman  
Mary Helen Wellman Morgan  
4 Grandchildren

**Mabel M. Wolfe Wellman**

Address: 521 7th Avenue S. E. Aberdeen, South Dakota  
Married: Richard J. Wellman Deceased  
Parents: Albert S and Laura Ann Baringer Wolfe  
Teachers: H. T. Payne, Stogsdill, Delores Brown, Orpha Cole  
Bertha Foltz 1891 - 1898  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: quilt making, crochet work, reading  
Children: Albert Davis Wellman  
Marianna Wellman Hegge  
Elizabeth Jane Wellman Hiland  
Esther Marie Wellman Patterson  
18 Grandchildren and one Deceased

✓ Rebecca E. Wolfe Wright

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Shelbert Wright 47 Years  
Parents: Albert and Laura Ann Baringer Wolfe  
Teachers: Harry Payne, Delores Brown, Orpha Cole, Jessie  
Occupation: Homemaker Farmer Foltz 1903 - 1912  
Hobbies: Chickens, Flowers, Quilting  
Children: Ben Wright  
Martha Jane Wright Bussing  
Doris May Wright Vrzina  
5 Grandchildren

Marle Wright:

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 1  
Married: Rose Peer Wright 38 Years  
Parents: Milton and Retha Hatley Wright  
Teachers: Alma Brown 1914  
Occupation: Farmer

Owen Wright

Address: Maveland, Indiana  
Married: Elva May Huffman  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright  
Teachers: Ortie Mickman, Alma Brown, Gladys Jackson,  
Lucille Jackson, Ethel Hammersley, Kathleen Pell  
1912 - 1922  
Occupation: Hardware and Lumber Employee  
Children: Herbert  
Lloyd  
Francis  
Velma  
Maunita  
11 Grandchildren

Hema Wright Merritt:

Address: 151 Highland Avenue Somerville, Massachusetts  
Married: George T. Merritt 27 Years  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright  
Teachers: Gladys Jackson, Ethel Hammersley, Lucille Jackson  
Kathleen Frost Pell, Ray Shew 1916 - 1925  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Hobbies: No special ones  
Children: Kathryn Lucille Deceased Step Child  
John Donald Step-Child  
Kenneth Dale Step-Child  
Edward Neil  
Wayne Ellen  
June Frances  
Tommy Jo  
9 Grandchildren Seven are Step Grandchildren

Emmett Wright

Address: Terre Haute, Indiana R R 4  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright

**Eva Ellen Wright Long:**

Address: 3533 - 164th Street Hammond, Indiana  
Married: James E. Long  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright  
Teachers: Ray Shew - Allene Brown - LaDonna O'Haver  
Occupation: Homemaker  
Children: Ronald Eugene Long  
Dennis Edward Long

**Chloral Wright:**

Address: Marshall, Indiana  
Married: Mildred Reed  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright  
Children: Evelyn Hixon  
Jerry Wright  
5 Grandchildren

**Verna Huffman (Wright )**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R 2  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright

**Harry Wright**

Address: Clinton, Indiana R R  
Parents: Milton C. and Retha Hatley Wright

**Delbert Wright**

Address: 1716 Ragland Avenue Clearwater, Florida  
Married: Virginia Fearr 24 Years  
Parents: Milton and Retha Hatley Wright  
Teachers: Ray Shew, Allene Brown, LaDonna O'Haver, Madeline Metz, Alice Wright 1927 - 1934  
Occupation: Mechanic and Service Station  
Hobbies: Auto Racing  
Children: Sharon Wright Osikie  
Gerald James Wright  
Marvin Evan Wright  
2 Grandchildren

**Ren Wright**

Address: Spanglers Road Clinton, Indiana R R 3  
Married: Mildred  
Teachers: Ray Shew, Allene Brown, LaDonna O'Haver  
Occupation: Farmer  
Hobbies: Cattle raising, Riding Horses, Community Fire House Centenary Indiana, ( Officer )  
Children: Ramona Kite Step Child  
Noemi Johnson Step Child

**Martha Jane Wright Bussing**

Address: 224 South 18th Street Terre Haute, Indiana  
Married: Fred S. Bussing Wedding Anniversary June 14 17 Yrs  
Parents: Shelbert and Rebecca Wolfe Wright  
Teachers: LaDonna O'Haver, Madeline Metz, Alice Wright  
Occupation: Homemaker 1931 - 1935  
Hobbies: Keeping House, Sewing, and working with 4-H  
Children: Gregory  
Jane  
Marlene

**Lee Zachary**

**Address:      Bloomingdale, Indiana**

~~49~~  
7  
Elizabeth Susan Markoe. b. May 30, 1946  
Donald Edward Bigwood